RealTime Transcriptions

TRANSCRIPTION OF THE

COMMISSION OF INQUIRY

MARIKANA

BEFORE TRIBUNAL

THE HONOURABLE MR JUSTICE FARLAM (RETIRED) - CHAIRPERSON MR TOKOTA SC
MS HEMRAJ SC

HELD ON

DAY 65 19 MARCH 2013 PAGES 6855 TO 6972

HELD AT

CIVIC CENTRE, RUSTENBURG, NORTH WEST PROVINCE



© REALTIME TRANSCRIPTIONS

64 10th Avenue, Highlands North, Johannesburg P O Box 721, Highlands North, 2037 Tel: 011-440-3647 Fax: 011-440-9119 Cell: 083 273-5335 E-mail: realtime@pixie.co.za

Web Address: http://mysite.mweb.co.za/residents/pak06278

NCRA.

```
Page 6855
                                                                                                                        Page 6857
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Yes.
     [PROCEEDINGS ON 19 MARCH 2013]
                                                                  2
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Within one, or the same
 2
     [10:01] CHAIRPERSON:
                                     The Commission resumes.
 3
     National Commissioner, you're still under oath.
                                                                      environment there is the Marikana area and related to
 4
            MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA:
                                                                      Lonmin Mine. Wouldn't you say that this was an unusually
                                                      s.u.o.
 5
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Madlanga, I understand
                                                                  5
                                                                      high scale of killings within that small environment?
                                                                  6
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
     you're going to be the first cross-examiner.
                                                                                                       I would say so.
 6
 7
                                                                  7
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
            CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       So you agree with me? I
     Yes, Mr Chairman, thank you. General Phiyega, I want to
                                                                  8
 8
                                                                      want to be sure.
 9
                                                                  9
     start by making an example relating to a minister
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        I do agree that it was
10
    responsible for a department other than yours. Let us
                                                                  10
                                                                      significant.
     posit a situation where three out of the more than 20
                                                                  11
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Now take note that thus
11
                                                                  12
                                                                      far I've taken you up to the 13th of August 2012, and you
12
     universities in South Africa have a complete stoppage of
13
     tuition for a whole year. Would you say that the Minister
                                                                      agree that as at that date the killings were of an
14
     of Higher Education would not be concerned at all about
                                                                      unusually high scale, and also take note that you have said
15
                                                                      that you would find it necessary to report killings of an
16
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       I think he would be
                                                                  16
                                                                      unusually high scale to the Minister. As at 12 midnight on
                                                                  17
                                                                      13th August 2012, had you made any report to the Minister
17
     concerned.
18
            MR MADI ANGA SC:
                                      Let's come closer home
                                                                  18
                                                                      about the killings at Marikana?
19
     to the Minister of Police. First I want to get an idea of
                                                                 19
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Yes, I did in my normal
20
     what the nature of the reporting, if any, that you do to
                                                                  20
                                                                      reporting to him.
21
     the Minister of Police in the normal performance of your
                                                                  21
                                                                                                       When had you done this?
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                  22
22
     duties. Do you do any such reporting at all, or not?
                                                                                                        I do say in my normal
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
23
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Yes, I do.
                                                                  23
                                                                      reporting to him when incidences happen, I do inform him.
24
                                                                  24
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      I'm interested in the
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       What I'm interested to
                                                                      establish is whether you would have done this at a normal
25
    nature of those reports. On what sort of matters do you
                                                      Page 6856
                                                                                                                        Page 6858
                                                                      scheduled reporting, or did you specially seek the
 1
    report to the Minister?
                                                                      attention of the Minister and make a report in this regard?
 2
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I report to him as a
 3
    political head of the environment that we're in.
                                                                  3
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      I use a multiplicity of
 4
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Perhaps be more
                                                                      platforms to report to the media - to the Minister.
                                                                  5
 5
    specific. Would you find it necessary to report to the
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Sorry, General, that is
    Minister killings of human beings that are of an unusually
                                                                      not answering my question. Did you, once you became aware
 6
 7
    high scale? Would you find it necessary to report such
                                                                      of this unusually high scale of killings, specially, and
                                                                      not in the normal course as you would ordinarily from time
 8
    killings? Let me remove from the equation all or any type
                                                                      to time report to the Minister, specially make a report
 9
    of killing that happens throughout the country. My
    emphasis is on killings that are of an unusually high
                                                                  10
                                                                      relating to these killings at Marikana? That is what I'm
10
    scale. Would you find it necessary to report that to the
                                                                  11
                                                                      asking. I'm not asking you about the means that you use in
11
                                                                      reporting to him.
12
    Minister?
                                                                  12
13
                                                                  13
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes.
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      Perhaps I should ask
                                                                      that you explain to me so that I can answer, word
14
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     You must have seen
                                                                  14
15
    visuals of the charred or burnt bodies of the Lonmin
                                                                  15
                                                                      "specially."
    security guards. Did you?
                                                                  16
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                     Maybe I should ask you
17
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes.
                                                                  17
                                                                      this question, General. When you make the reports that you
                                                                      have said you make in the normal performance of your
18
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And from your evidence,
     and indeed even the content of the statements of other
                                                                  19
                                                                      duties, the reports that you make to the Minister, do you
20
    police officers, the killings kept escalating after the
                                                                      make them on an ad hoc basis, or do you have a schedule in
21
     protest, or strike action had commenced, not so?
                                                                  21
                                                                      terms of which you make them? Do they get scheduled;
22
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes.
                                                                      quarterly I make reports, weekly I make reports, or are
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And on the 13th of August
                                                                 23
                                                                      they ad hoc?
23
24 no less than five people were killed, including two police
                                                                  24
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      It is a combination of
    officers. Correct?
                                                                      all the issues you've raised.
```

9

10

11

1

Page 6859

MR MADLANGA SC: So it may be scheduled 1 or it may be ad hoc. That is the reporting. Is that what 2 3 you're saying?

4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: As I have indicated,

5 multiple means I used to report that.

MR MADLANGA SC: Maybe what will take us 6 7 forward, let me hear what those are, the multiple - I don't

know, I'll just use means. Let's hear what those are. 8

GENERAL PHIYEGA: One of those, in my statement I mentioned that I phoned the Minister. I also

mentioned that we issued an internal communication which we

gave to the Minister of International Affairs, as well as 12

13 our Minister. I also when we have forums to meet, use 14 those forums to give feedback, and at any given time the

15 situation that may be presenting may require any one or

many of those platforms. 16

17 MR MADLANGA SC: You mention as part of 18 what you are saying, making a telephone call to the 19 Minister, and in that regard you say that you do mention in

20 your statement. What I see in your statement are

references to 16 August 2012 in paragraphs 23 and 24. Is 21

22 that what you are talking about when you say you made a

23 telephone call to the Minister?

24 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I will start off by

25 saying yes to those statements that I gave, but on a continued to give progressive reports. This matter started

on the 9th and progressively I gave reports to internal

stakeholders, including the Minister, on what was happening

4 in Marikana.

5 MR MADLANGA SC: Remember, General, my 6 question is focussing only on a telephone call regarding 7 the killings as at the 13th. Now you say as part of your

8 response that you do mention or touch on this in your

9 statement. Can you take me to a paragraph or to paragraphs

10 in your statement where you say that you told the Minister

about the killings that had taken place at Marikana as at 11 12 13 August 2012? I'm not saying it is not there, but please

13 just take me there.

14

15

MR SEMENYA SC: No, Chair, the witness did not say she made a statement, she made a report in her statement that she made a telephone call on the 13th.

17 CHAIRPERSON: I don't know that's what Mr 18 Madlanga's putting out, but let's get his response. Mr

19 Madlanga, you heard what Mr Semenya says.

20 MR MADLANGA SC: Mr Chairman, in context,

my learned friend cannot disregard context. I inquired 21

22 from the witness whether she had made a telephone call to

23 the Minister regarding the killings at Marikana as at 13th

24 August 2012, and she said she had. I then asked her for,

or rather I asked her when she had done so, and she said,

Page 6860

8

9

10

15

16

17

18

continuous basis I talk to the Minister.

2 MR MADLANGA SC: What I find confusing

3 with that response, General, is that I emphasised a few

4 questions back that thus far I'm only on the 13th of August

5 2012, and you have said as at midnight on 13 August 2012

you had told the Minister about the killings that have 6

7 taken place at Marikana as at that date. Now what I want

8 to establish from you is this; when you told the Minister

9 this, did you call him? Did you make a telephone call?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did phone him. 10 MR MADLANGA SC: When was this, General? 11

12 When did you make that telephone call? Let's not talk

13 about other means now. When did you make that telephone

14 call, alerting the Minister to the killings that had taken

15 place at Marikana as at 13 August 2012? When did you make

16 that telephone call?

> GENERAL PHIYEGA: Maybe to be able to answer appropriately, are you asking me when from a time point of view; are you asking me when from a date point of

20 view?

17

18

19

21

23

MR MADLANGA SC

I'm happy with a date,

General. 22

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

I will start off by

24 saying in my statement I mention dates on which I called,

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

25 and I'm also now saying to you that continuously I

Page 6862

"Are you asking for time or are you asking for a date?" I

said I am happy with a date, and it was thereafter that she

gave the long response that touched on her statement, even

dealing with the subject that I was asking her about. So

5 my question flows naturally from that. If that is not what

6 she was responding to or saying, what then, and what on

7 earth was she saying about her statement in that context?

CHAIRPERSON: Repeat your question.

Repeat your question, Mr Madlanga.

MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman.

General, you remember that I asked you whether you had made 11

12 a telephone call to the Minister, advising him of the

killings at Marikana as at 13th, midnight on 13 August 2012, 13

14 and you said you had. Do you remember saying so?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: My response to the multiple questions you've been giving me is that I am in continuous communication with the Minister. I have also said in my statement there are areas where I indicate where

19 I've spoken to the Minister telephonically. 20 MR MADLANGA SC: General, I'm not asking

21 you a multiplicity of questions now, and indeed all that

I'm doing for now is just to recap on what you and I, or

rather the ground that you and I have covered, and all that

I'm doing is to try to establish whether you are

contradicting me in what I am suggesting you said.

Page 6863 [10:21] Do you remember me asking you the guestion, did you make a telephone call to the Minister, reporting to him 2 3 the killings that had taken place at Marikana as at 4 midnight on the 13th of August 2012? Do you remember me 5 asking you that question? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 6 6 You've asked me a lot 7 7 of questions. It could have been one of those. 8 MR MADLANGA SC: 8 General, this is a 9 9 simple question and it's less than five minutes ago. Are you suggesting that you do not remember, for a fact you do 10 not remember me asking you that question? 11 11 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 12 I'm not suggesting 13 that. 14 MR MADLANGA SC: Do you remember me asking you that question then? Do you remember? 15 16 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have had a number of 17 questions from you, and that could have been one of those. 18 MR MADLANGA SC: Alright, perhaps let me be content with the "maybe" or "it might have been" type of 19 20 approach, and do you remember that your response to that 21 question was that yes, you had made such a call to the 22 Minister? 23 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have answered you, saying I communicate with the Minister continuously. I 24 25 have mentioned that I use multiplicity of platforms. I

Page 6865 Marikana on several occasions. 2 MR MADLANGA SC: In your statement you, I've already indicated in my earlier questions, you refer to the Minister in paragraphs 23 and 24 of your statement. This is exhibit FFF3, Mr Chairman, Commissioners. You confirm that? GENERAL PHIYEGA: In the statement I have I talk about the Minister in paragraph 24. MR MADLANGA SC: 23 as well. Just look 10 at the very last word of paragraph 23. GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think I need to be 12 guided, because there's a statement to be corrected and I'm just wanting to check if we are talking about the same 13 14 statement. 15 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm referring to the one dated 12 March 2013, Commissioner, which was handed in as 17 exhibit FFF3. That's F for Freddie. 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: That is the statement 19 that was corrected. 20 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm sorry? 21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I am referring to the 22 one of the 7th, because the correction was reverting to my 23 statement, which is the one of the 7th. 24 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, just to avoid confusion -

have indicated that in some instances I do call, and in 1 that context I would say yes. 2 3 CHAIRPERSON: General, I'm not sure I 4 understand your answer to the specific question which Mr 5 Madlanga asked you, whether as of midnight on the 13th of August you had previously, as it were, informed the 6 7 Minister telephonically of these five killings that had taken place on the 13th. 8 9 GENERAL PHIYEGA: No, that is not in my statement. 10 CHAIRPERSON: 11 No, I know that is not in 12 your statement, but I'm asking you whether you did tell the Minister telephonically before midnight on the 13th of 13 14 August that those killings had taken place? I know it's 15 not in your statement, but I'm not interested whether it's in your statement or not. I'm interested in whether you 17 had informed the Minister as of midnight, whether you had

informed him as at midnight on the 13th that those killings

had taken place. That, as I understand, is Mr Madlanga's

22 about what was happening in Marikana since the 9th. I am

24 but I do not remember calling him by 12 midnight on the

25 13th, but I did inform him about what was happening in

I informed the Minister

Page 6864 CHAIRPERSON: 1 Yes, Mr Semenya? 2 MR SEMENYA SC: Just to avoid confusion, I think Mr Madlanga is referring to a statement that was corrected. That's the error that was in the first statement of 23. The statement of 12th, with which we went with the witness there is no reference to Minister in 7 paragraph 23. 8 MR MADLANGA SC: Thanks to my learned 9 friend, Mr Semenya. I'll just try to get the correct one 10 then. May I -11 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, National 12 Commissioner, I have in my hand the statement of the 7th and 13 the statement of the 12th. The statement of the 7th in 14 paragraph 23 doesn't refer to your relaying any information 15 to the Minister. The statement of the 12th, which was 16 handed in as exhibit FFF3, contains the following as 17 paragraph 23. "On the afternoon of August 16th, 2012, I 18 received a call from Lieutenant-General Mbombo who informed 19 me of the decision to implement stage 3 of the plan, which 20 information I relayed to the Minister." But I think that 21 when you gave evidence, you actually said that the words not sure whether I had done that by 12 midnight on the 13th,

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

18

19

20

21

question.

Page 6867 Page 6869 No, no, I'm trying to to implement a dispersal operation plan, which information GENERAL PHIYEGA: 1 2 I relayed to the Minister." I'm not quite sure what the understand what I mean by saying any role, any initiative. 3 final status is of paragraph 23, but what is clear is that 3 If I say yes, not understanding, I think it will be remiss 4 on the statement which we have, dated the 12th of March, you 4 of me. I must actually seek to understand -5 5 did state that you had relayed to the Minister the MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Thank you, 6 information which you'd received from General Mbombo General. Let me take you back to the example I made about 6 7 7 regarding the decision to implement the plan. the Minister of Higher Education, but now let me bring it 8 MR SEMENYA SC: Chairperson, the 8 by way of analogy to your Minister. Killings on such a 9 9 correction that was one in the evidence is that the large scale, would that have been a matter of concern to 10 statement of 12th should have a full stop after the word 10 your Minister? 11 "plan" and that's the correction the witness brought to our 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I said yes. 12 12 attention in her evidence-in-chief. After the word "plan" MR MADLANGA SC: If it was, or would have it must be full stop. 13 13 been, what, if anything, did the Minister of Police do in CHAIRPERSON: 14 As I say, there was an 14 connection with the killings at Marikana, save for merely 15 element of confusion last Thursday on it. If you're now receiving reports from you? What did the Minister do, if satisfied that you have what one can describe as the final anything? 16 16 version, perhaps you can proceed with your cross-17 17 GENERAL PHIYEGA: My Minister was personally here. The Minister was part of the inter-18 examination. 18 19 19 MR MADLANGA SC: Mr Chairman, all my ministerial committee that did a lot of work in this 20 colleagues around me in the evidence leading team are 20 region, and in my phoning him on our behalf as the 200 21 contradicting my learned friend Mr Semenya, but perhaps the members of SAPS to give feedback to him, his political role 21 22 - we don't play the political role - his political role, 22 best is for me to leave the reference to paragraph 23 in my 23 cross-examination thus far. I may come back there later. 23 his political support to us as our Minister was always 24 there. 24 So according to you then mention of the Minister in your 25 25 statement is only in paragraph 24. MR MADLANGA SC: The inter-ministerial Page 6868

1 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. MR MADLANGA SC: And there you say, "I 2 3 then related the same information to the Minister of Police 4 telephonically and advised him that I shall attend to the 5 matter personally so that I can have a first account of the incident." Give or take, that's roughly the substance of 6 7 it, not so? 8 MR SEMENYA SC: No, Chair, again that 9 paragraph must end, "I then related the same information to the Minister of Police telephonically and advised him that 10 11 I shall be attending to the matter personally," full stop. 12 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Semenya, I'm still very happy with that. So that's all that you 13 14 said in your entire statement about the Minister? 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes. 16 MR MADLANGA SC: It was according to your 17 statement, and indeed even your evidence here, just 18 relaying reports to him. Your statement and your evidence 19 do not suggest any role that the Minister himself played, or any initiative that the Minister himself took. That is 21 what your evidence and your statement suggests. 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I think I would need to understand to answer you properly, any role, any initiative 23 played by the Minister, because it sounds -

MR MADLANGA SC: Vague? It sounds vague?

RCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 6870 committee was post the killings of 16 August 2012, not so? 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 3 MR MADLANGA SC: And when you say the Minister of Police was here in Marikana, I take it that you are referring to him coming to Marikana again post the killings of 16 August 2012, not so? 6 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 8 MR MADLANGA SC: Now I'm interested to know what the Minister did prior to the killings of 16 9 10 August 2012. 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would like to take 12 you back to the statement I've made in terms of the role I 13 play. I indicated in my statement that I'm the National 14 Commissioner of Police. I indicated in the statement that 15 my appointment requires of me to manage and control policing. I also indicated that I work with a team of 16 17 policemen and women in operations, in management, and our 18 responsibility is to manage the operations of the police. 19 I've also said to you in responding to one of your earlier 20 questions, that our political leader is the Minister. I 21 indicated that I continuously report to him using a multiplicity of platforms, and one of the primary roles in 23 doing so is him giving us support, because he is not in 24 operations. 25 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm not sure that I

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

5

15

1

Page 6873

Page 6871

- follow that, Commissioner, regarding the direct question
- 2 that I put to you. The question is, what did the Minister
- 3 do, if anything at all? I'm not asking you about reporting
- 4 lines and so on, who controls what, who's concerned with
- 5 policy, who's concerned with management and control and all
- 6 of those things. I'm asking you a specific question.
- 7 What, if anything, did the Minister do, concerned as he was
- because you said he was concerned, or would have been 8
- 9 concerned - what, if anything, did he do prior to the
- 10 killings of 16 August 2012? Bear in mind, bear in mind
- that as at 15 August 2012 the killings had escalated and no 11
- less than 10 people had been killed as at that date. What, 12
- if anything, did the Minister do? 13
- [10:41] GENERAL PHIYEGA: 14 I have already given my
- response to this one. He's a political leader. He gives
- us leadership in that space and support. If I have failed 16
- maybe to answer in a manner that is appreciated, maybe I'm 17
- 18 short of answering your question.
- 19 MR MADLANGA SC: General, it's probably
- 20 not a lack of articulation on your part; it's probably a
- 21 lack of comprehension on mine. From what you say, you seem
- 22 to be talking in general terms - the Minister gives us
- 23 support, the Minister gives political direction. Are you
- 24 saying on this occasion, on the occasion of the killings at
- 25 Marikana, the Minister gave you specific political

- direction that related to the killings at Marikana, or are
- 2 you talking about political direction that he gives
- 3 generally and in the normal course of performance of his
- duties, that had nothing to do with, or rather that did not 4
- 5
- 6
 - GENERAL PHIYEGA: Maybe let me start off
- by saying all the answers that I've been giving you were 8

1

7

9

- And what specific not 11
- 12
- 13 what specific support did the Minister give you in relation
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18 political leader. He took, gave us politic support. He

- 21
- 23
- direction, nor can you be specific on the support that the

- Minister gave you?
- 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have said he has
- given us leadership, he has given us political support, and 3
- that enabled us to do our work.
 - MR MADI ANGA SC: Mr Chairman,
- 6 Commissioners, just give me a moment. I'm just looking at
- 7 something in the transcript. I have in my hand the
- 8 transcript of the evidence led before this Commission, and
- 9 I refer my colleagues to day 41, commencing line 6 all the
- 10 way down to line 20, I will read. Page 4434, let me read
- 11 what appears there. It's Mr Zokwana speaking. "I spoke to
- 12 an official in the offices," and he was being cross-
- 13 examined by my learned friend Mr Tip. "I spoke to an
- 14 official in the offices" -
 - CHAIRPERSON: I think he might have been
- examined by -16
- 17 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm sorry. I'm sorry.
- 18 I'm sorry, Mr Chairman. My apologies to Mr Tip as well.
- 19 There's no way he could have cross-examined his own
- 20 witness. "I spoke to an official in the offices of the
- 21 provincial commissioner and I was not satisfied with the
- 22 response" -
- 23 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, can I ask maybe we
- 24 place the transcript before the witness so that she can
 - have an appreciation of what is being read out?

Page 6872

- have specific reference to the killings at Marikana? Is
- that what you are saying?

 - contextualised to the question you were asking me about
- Marikana. 10
 - MR MADLANGA SC:
 - that I understand that response, but I'll move on and
- to the killings at Marikana, before those of 16 August
 - 2012? What support did he give you?

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have answered to say
- in all my reporting and my feedback to him he is our
- 19 gave us that leadership, because I do not have the
 - responsibility of communicating in that space or dealing with issues in that regard, and that is the best answer I
- 22 can give you.
 - MR MADLANGA SC: So must I take your last
- 24 answer to be that you cannot be specific on the political

- Page 6874
- CHAIRPERSON: It does sound like a fair,
- reasonable request.
- 3 MR MADLANGA SC: It's the highlighted
- part, General. Thank you. "I spoke to an official in the
- offices of the provincial commissioner and I was not
- satisfied with the response I was given, they didn't have 7 enough manpower in the SAPS. Then I tried to get the
- number of the Minister's office and I was able to talk to
- 9
- somebody in his office and they left a message on his cell. 10 He called me back when I was on the way to Johannesburg and
- 11 I raised my concern to the fact that unless there were
- enough number of SAPS personnel to restore law and order on
- 13 the mine, many lives will be lost." And then Mr Tip, "And
- what was the response of the Minister to your approach?"
- Mr Zokwana, "The Minister promised to make all possible to
- ensure that there was a deployment of SAPS on the mine to prevent further deaths to the people." You see that? 17
- 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do.
- 19 MR MADLANGA SC: Please bear with me, Mr
- Chairman, Commissioners. For the Minister to be able to
- have more members of SAPS deployed at Marikana, I take it
- 22 that he would have had to make contact with you, not so? 23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: First let me say I see
- what is being said here, and it talks about the provincial
 - commissioner, and as I've indicated that I am a National

```
Page 6875
                                                                                                                         Page 6877
     Commissioner: I work through nine national commissioners.
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       The distinction I was
     I delegate powers to them. The provincial commissioner has
 2
                                                                       just seeking to draw, Commissioner, is there was, we are
 3
     a responsibility of running the province.
                                                                       also in possession of a transcript, what you said, what you
 4
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Does that -
                                                                       actually said orally there was then transcribed. So what I
 5
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                   5
                                                                       wanted to make sure is whether what you have in front of
                                  Sorry to interrupt you.
     You said you have nine national commissioners. That as, I
                                                                   6
                                                                       you is what was typed before you actually went to -
 6
                                                                   7
 7
     take it, a slip of the tongue; you mean nine provincial
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                     No, Chair, Mr Madlanga
     commissioners?
 8
                                                                       again is mistaken. What is transcribed is the happenings
 9
                                                                   9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Nine provincial
                                                                       of the 20th, not the media statement of the 17th.
                                                                  10
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   This is the document that
10
     commissioners.
                                     Do you mean by that,
                                                                  11
                                                                       was put on our table this morning. That's a transcript of
11
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                       the video clip, I think, that we saw. I suspect it's WW6
12
     that for the Minister to be able to carry out his promise
                                                                  12
                                                                       actually. Is that right?
13
     to Mr Zokwana, he would have had to contact the provincial
                                                                  13
                                                                  14
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
14
     commissioner of the North West?
                                                                                                      Indeed, Chair.
                                                                  15
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
15
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      The Minister can
                                                                                                   Yes, Mr Madlanga, the
                                                                       document that we found on our tables this morning, which
16
     contact the provincial commissioner. The Minister can
                                                                       begins "Alright, good morning," that is a transcript of the
17
     contact me.
                                                                  17
18
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Did he contact you?
                                                                  18
                                                                       speech which the National Commissioner made on the 20th of
19
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      No.
                                                                  19
                                                                       August, which features in exhibit WW6, the clip of the
20
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     To your knowledge, did
                                                                  20
                                                                       address given on that date.
21
     he contact the provincial commissioner?
                                                                  21
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       I actually -
22
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Lam not aware. She
                                                                  22
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   - 5 is the media statement
23
     can answer that.
                                                                  23
                                                                       issued on the 17th of August.
                                                                  24
24
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Mr Chairman,
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Thank you, Mr Chair.
25
     Commissioners, I'm going to move to a totally different
                                                                       May I indicate, I understand - and I apologise to my
                                                       Page 6876
                                                                                                                         Page 6878
 1
     subject.
                                                                       learned friend - I understand the confusion fully. The
                                                                       evidence leaders have actually been working on a transcript
 2
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Mr Madlanga, we did start
 3
     just after 10 today, so we would normally take the tea
                                                                       of the media statement itself and I was not aware that what
 4
     adjournment at quarter past 11, but if there's some reason
                                                                   4
                                                                       I was given by my colleagues is not the final document. I
 5
     why you want an early adjournment now, I'll be prepared to
                                                                       am advised that the final document is now to hand and that
                                                                   6
                                                                       it will be distributed. So that is what, I was actually
 6
     grant it to you if it was a good reason.
 7
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                   7
                                                                       referring to the correct document. It's just that it has
                                      I can continue, thank
                                                                   8
                                                                       not been distributed, and I apologise to Mr Semenya for the
 8
     you, Mr Chairman. Totally different subject, Commissioner.
 9
                                                                   9
     As you sit before this Commission today, do you stand by
                                                                       confusion.
                                                                  10
     what you said in your media statement of 17 August 2012?
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    Just to make sure I
10
                                                                  11
                                                                       understand, the document that you're going to distribute in
11
     Every little bit of what you said, without any
12
     qualification, do you stand by it?
                                                                  12
                                                                       due course is a transcript of what the National
13
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, to be best of my
                                                                  13
                                                                       Commissioner said at the, on the 17th of August at a press
14
     ability, unless there is any other new information that
                                                                  14
                                                                       conference, or media conference. Is that correct?
                                                                  15
15
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
     presents.
                                                                                                        Exactly.
16
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                  You're referring to exhibit
                                                                  16
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    I see. So what we have
17
     FFF5, I take it.
                                                                  17
                                                                       here is a document which is FFF5, is a document which I
18
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Yes, I am, Mr Chairman,
                                                                  18
                                                                       take it was distributed at the media conference.
19
                                                                  19
     thank you. Do you have a copy of the typed one, not the
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        Yes, yes, yes, and that
     transcript from what you actually said before the media,
                                                                  20
                                                                       is what I want to deal with. Thank you very much, Mr
21
     your typed statement with the SAPS logo at the top?
                                                                  21
                                                                       Chairman. In exhibit FFF5, I will refer you to page 2,
22
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I presume you refer to
                                                                       unmarked page 2, the penultimate paragraph of that page -
                                                                  22
     the media statement we issued on the 17th of -
                                                                  23
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
23
                                                                                                    I take it you have that
         MR MADLANGA SC:
                                   Yes. Yes, yes.
                                                                  24
                                                                       document before you, National Commissioner. Is that
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                   Yes, I do have.
                                                                  25
                                                                       correct?
```

```
Page 6879
                                                                                                                           Page 6881
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, Judge.
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        And what do you mean by
 1
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Go to the penultimate
                                                                        that? What do you mean by a person not being absolute? Or
 2
 3
     paragraph. Are you there? It starts, "The dispersion
                                                                        what do you mean when you qualify a yes by saying a person
 4
     action had commenced." Do you see that?
                                                                        is not absolute? Just what do you mean by that?
 5
                                                                    5
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I do.
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         I say yes, except I
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                    6
 6
                                      If you look at that
                                                                        would lend it to being on absolute.
 7
                                                                    7
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
     paragraph in relation to the preceding paragraphs, in
                                                                                                    I still don't understand
     particular the one just above the penultimate paragraph,
                                                                    8
                                                                        that -
 8
                                                                    9
 9
     would you agree with me that the penultimate paragraph is
                                                                               MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                      Chair -
10
     dealing with scene 2?
                                                                   10
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    You'll have to be patient
                                                                        with me. I could understand you saying the answer is yes
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   11
11
                                      I would have to read
                                                                        to the best of my knowledge. That caters for the situation
12
     this paragraph and then I'll give you my response.
                                                                   12
                                                                        that there may be things you don't know which would
13
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Please do, General.
                                                                   13
14
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I've looked at both
                                                                   14
                                                                        ultimately render your unequivocal yes to be slightly
     paragraphs. My response would be paraphrased as follows.
                                                                   15
                                                                        incorrect. But the way you put it doesn't quite convey
15
     What is represented in this statement are facts presented
                                                                   16
                                                                        that to me. If what I'm putting to you "yes to the best of
16
                                                                   17
                                                                        my knowledge" is the same as what you mean by the answer
17
     to me by my operational commanders and I read on behalf of
                                                                        you gave, then I can understand you.
18
     the police facts as they were presented to me by my
                                                                   19
19
     operational commanders, and as I said, I lead a team of
                                                                               MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                      Chair, perhaps even the -
20
    very experienced professionals whose bona fides I believe
                                                                   20
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         I hear that -
21
    in and some of them will be answering later, and I'm sure
                                                                   21
                                                                               MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                      Perhaps the word used by
     they would be able to articulately address those.
                                                                   22
                                                                        Mr Madlanga, you fully informed, may connote something to
22
23
     [11:01] MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                   23
                                                                        you as may connote something different to me what he
                                        But Commissioner, you
24
                                                                   24
                                                                        contemplates by "fully," and the witness is saying -
     are aware that there were killings at what has come to be
25
    known as scene 1, and there were killings at what has come
                                                                   25
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    That will be catered for by
                                                                                                                           Page 6882
                                                        Page 6880
     to be known as scene 2, both on 16 August 2012. Are you
                                                                        what I suggested, "yes, to the best of my knowledge" would
 1
                                                                        indicate as far as I know yes, but there may be something I
 2
     aware of that?
 3
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Yes.
                                                                        don't know which alters the situation. Wouldn't that be a
                                                                        fair answer? Or no, I shouldn't say fair; that implies
 4
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       You say in your
 5
     statement and in your evidence that this was an
                                                                        something that I don't intend to imply. That would perhaps
     unprecedented tragedy in our nation, not so?
                                                                    6
                                                                        be a clearer answer.
 6
 7
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                    7
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                     That's what she means by
                                       Yes.
                                                                    8
                                                                        absolute in vernacular.
 8
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       And this is something
 9
                                                                    9
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
     that would have required of you to fully inform yourself,
                                                                                                   Alright, Commissioner, you
                                                                        heard the exchange between me and Mr Semenya. Do you wish
     if not on the 16th or the 17th, even later, but to fully
                                                                   10
10
     inform yourself of the facts of what actually happened on
                                                                   11
                                                                        to comment on it?
11
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
     the day, not so?
                                                                   12
                                                                                                       I want to say yes, to
12
13
                                                                   13
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Yes.
                                                                        the best of my knowledge.
14
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       And I take it that you
                                                                   14
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Now bearing in mind that
15
                                                                   15
                                                                        you are aware that there is what is referred to as scene 1,
     did inform yourself, didn't you?
                                                                        there is what is referred to as scene 2, and with the
16
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                        In an environment that
                                                                   16
17
     is not absolute, I shall say yes.
                                                                   17
                                                                        qualification of not being absolute, you fully informed
                                                                   18
18
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   National Commissioner, I
                                                                        yourself of the events that had taken place. Are you now
19
     don't understand that answer. It's either yes or no, or
                                                                   19
                                                                        in a position to answer a question that I asked earlier,
     you don't know. I don't understand the introductory
                                                                        which was that do you agree that in the context of the
20
21
     qualification, "in an environment that's not absolute."
                                                                        arrangement of the paragraphs of your statement, and indeed
     Perhaps you could explain it to me?
                                                                        even the content thereof, that in the penultimate paragraph
22
          GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   23
                                                                        of page 2 of your media statement you are dealing with
23
                                     That's what I'm saying,
   Chairperson, I'm saying yes, but a person is just not
                                                                   24
                                                                        scene 2?
    absolute.
                                                                   25
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       Perhaps I should say I
```

interrogate what roles each one of the people that briefed

you played on the day and at the time the killings took

Page 6885

S.U.O.

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

19

21

Page 6883 am not able to answer you on that one. 2 MR MADLANGA SC: Are you aware that 3 during the - I'll loosely refer to it as commotion - during 4 the commotion that resulted in the killings at scene 1, the 5 protesters who were involved in that moved away from the koppie, which is referred to as koppie 1, towards the flat 6 7 ground and ended up next to the kraal where they were shot dead? Are you aware of that? That is according to what 8 9 you were informed by those who brief you, are you aware of 10 that? 11 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** That part of the 12 question will better be answered by those who were at the scene. I am not qualified to talk about those because I am 13 14 not aware of those specifics. 15 MR MADLANGA SC: Besides the briefing that you got in preparation for the media statement, what 16 more were you told about scene 1 when you were going about 17 18 informing yourself fully, albeit not absolutely?

as this media statement, the internal briefing, carries the

would this statement have emanated, this media statement?

was done by the team that was operating in this province,

high level strategic feedback that I was given.

COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:

My statement, as well

I was - this statement

General, from where

Page 6884

1

2

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

place? 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I had said the joint operation centre is made up of many, many people, including 6 the ones that you mentioned, and my understanding was that 7 these reports that I'm given was of the total operation, 8 and that would include any other thing, whether it was 9 negotiations, whether it was the scene, whether it was 10 those who were doing whatever, that was my understanding. 11 MR MADLANGA SC: Mr Chairman, perhaps it 12 is now appropriate? 13 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, the Commission will 14 now take the tea adjournment. 15 [COMMISSION ADJOURNS COMMISSION RESUMES1 [11:34] CHAIRPERSON: National Commissioner, you're still under oath. Mr Madlanga? MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA: 19 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.): 20 Thank you. General, you said that you are aware that there 21 is scene 1 and scene 2 at the scene of the killings of the 22 16th August 2012. What I would like to find out is whether 23 you have any idea where exactly, on the ground that is, 24 scene 1 is and where on the ground scene 2 is. Do you have any idea of that?

that was in charge of the operation of Marikana. 1 2 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: And who would have 3 been the author of this statement. General? 4 GENERAL PHIYEGA: That team that was 5 operating, the commanders that were in charge of this process, because as you can see it's a multiplicity of 6 7 days, factors, and all that, and all these are the facts 8 that were constituted, that were put together by the team 9 for us to be able to account for what we were doing here. 10 MR MADLANGA SC: And in paragraph 25 of your statement you say that you were briefed by General 11 12 Mbombo, who was assisted by General Annandale, General 13 Naidoo, Brigadier Calitz, and Lieutenant-Colonel Scott, and 14 that at the close of the briefing you agreed to hold a 15 press briefing the next day, which was 17 August 2012. You see that? 16 17 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I do. 18 MR MADLANGA SC: General, when you

received this briefing from the people that you mentioned,

No, I wasn't aware.

You did not even

were you aware that of the lot of them, only Generals

Naidoo - or rather, General Naidoo and Brigadier Calitz

22 were actually on the ground where the killings took place?

Were you aware of that?

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

MR MADLANGA SC:

Page 6886 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have seen it on the pictures. MR MADLANGA SC: Besides the briefing that you received from the senior police officials referred in paragraph 25 of your statement leading up to your - to the media conference of 17 August 2012, did you ever receive any other briefing, and if so, when? And of course I'm referring to a briefing on the killings of 16 August 2012. **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Since this process started on the 9th, I have indicated earlier on that I have been getting updates from the provincial commissioner. I also referred in my statement to the 13th,. I also referred in my statement to the 15th. In leading the evidence, my lawyer also asked about the 14th, which I've referred to, and the 16th. MR MADLANGA SC: I referred to the killings of 16 August 2012, and I said according to your statement on 25, in paragraph 25 rather, you do refer to the people that briefed you during the night of 16 August 2012, and I may also just take you to paragraph 26 as well, and which reads, "On the 17th August I again visited Marikana. I joined the SAPS team for a further update, as well as to finalise preparations for the press announcement that was planned for that morning. I later proceeded to

Page 6887

address a press conference with regards to the events of

- the 16th August 2012, as I understood them, given the 2
- 3 information I had received from my commanders." Now
- 4 perhaps let me ask this question first. The further update
- 5 that you received according to what you say in paragraph
- 26, was that additional information as part of your 6
- 7 preparation for the press conference?
- 8 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I think I'm just asking
- 9 for assistance, because I thought we were working on the
- 10 statement of the 7th.
- 11 MR MADLANGA SC: Perhaps you should
- 12 assist me, Commissioner; I'm totally getting confused. As
- 13 you started testifying on Thursday last week, what did you
- 14 consider to be your final, final statement in terms of
- dating, what is the date of what you consider to be your 15
- final statement? Is it the statement of the 7th March 2012, 16
- 17 or is the statement of 12th March 2012?
- 18 COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ: 2013, Mr Madlanga.
- 19 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm a year late,
- 20 Commissioner, I'm sorry, my apologies. Read 2013 for, yes,
- 21 my reference to 2012.
- 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm going to request to
- 23 be guided on this one because I'm also confused to say what
- 24 are we using and I'd like the Commissioner to guide me on
- 25 this one, to say what are we working on.

Page 6888

- 1 MR MADLANGA SC:
- 2 it is your evidence, Commissioner. You should be in a
- position to tell us on the basis of what statement are you
- 4 giving your testimony before this Commission? I do

- 7 final statement; I will grant you that, but the simple
- 8 point I'm making and which I would like to establish from
- 9 you is, as you sit there what do you consider to be your
- final statement? Can it be the earlier statement of the 7th 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16 the statement of the 7th, is it the statement of the 12th,
- 17 because there were other pages that were handed in, and
- 18 that she herself made what amounted to an oral correction
- 19 at one point in her evidence. So can you - you want to say
- 20 something. What exactly do you want to say on that point?
- 21 MR SEMENYA SC: I can say with the

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

- from, Chair, is the statement of the 12th, as corrected, the
- 24 corrections made from the statement of the 7th into the
- - ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

the statement dated the 12th, as corrected.

2 CHAIRPERSON: I have not got a copy of

3 that myself, and I don't know whether the witness has

4 either, so it would be helpful perhaps if copies of what

one can describe as the final version of exhibit FFF2 are

6 made available so that there won't be any further confusion

7 and -

8 I want the final version of FFF - is it 3? I'm

9 corrected, FFF3, so we don't waste any further time with

10 confusion as to what is the actual document that we're busy

11 with.

12 MR SEMENYA SC: We'll certainly do that,

13 Chair.

14 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, thank you Mr 15

Chairman, thank you Mr Semenya. So to be able to move

forward, General, look at both paragraphs 26 of your 16

17 statements.

> GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay.

19 MR MADLANGA SC: Is there any difference

between the two? Take your time, take your time and read 20

21 both.

18

22 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** The difference I see is

23 that there is a numbering problem that was also I think

part of the corrections, because, Sir, it doesn't have a

number. So let's go to this one.

1

7

8

18

23

It is your statements,

- 3
- 5 realise, I do realise that as you testified, you even made
- further corrections even to what I understood to be your 6
 - or is it the later statement of the 12th?
 - CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, I think it
 - would be helpful if you intervened at this point because
 - even when she was giving evidence-in-chief there was a bit
 - of confusion about what exactly the exhibit FFF2 is. Is it

- 22 attention of the Commissioner, the statement we're working

- statement of the 12th, but the witness is testifying through

Page 6890

- MR MADLANGA SC: Perhaps let me ask my
- question this way; let's forget about the statements, because there's a lot of confusion around them.
- 4 CHAIRPERSON: In order to move forward
- I'd like her to be agreed that the final version of I
- understand the correct description is FFF3, so that we 6
 - won't have to spend any time on that -
 - MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, that's why I'm
- 9 saying let's forget about them for now because it may be
- 10 difficult to clarify any issue around them, Mr Chairman. I
- 11 will now ask the evidence about what - rather the witness
- 12 about what her evidence is. She must know that, certainly. 13
- As you sit there, General, is it your evidence that on 17 14 August you again visited Marikana? Is that so?
- 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:**
- 16 That there you joined MR MADLANGA SC:
- 17 the SAPS team for a further update?
 - **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** It is correct.
- 19 MR MADLANGA SC: As well as to finalise
- preparations for the press announcement that was planned
- 21 for that morning? 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes
 - MR MADLANGA SC: You later proceeded to
- 24 address a press conference with regards to the events of
- the 16th of August 2012?

18

19

21

22

23

MR MADLANGA SC:

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

sure, I'm not referring to people that might have attended

people who gave you the update. Are you saying that it was

the press conference with you. I'm addressing myself to

more people than those whose names I just gave to you?

24 remember, these people were part of the joint operations

centre and the joint operations centre, as I've said, had

```
Insolvency Inquiry
                                                        Page 6891
                                                                                                                            Page 6893
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes, it is correct.
                                                                        many people, but primarily I can say those people did brief
1
                                                                     2
2
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And this you did as you
                                                                     3
3
    understood the events, given the information you had
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        You have already told
4
    received from your commanders, not so?
                                                                        the Commission that you did not even get to establish who
                                                                     5
5
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes.
                                                                        of the people that briefed you during the night of the 16
                                                                     6
                                                                        August had actually been on the ground when the killings
6
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     I will go back to the
7
                                                                     7
                                                                        took place. Did you establish on the 17th whether the
    question I was asking when Mr Semenya quite correctly
    raised the issue of the confusion. What was the update
                                                                    8
                                                                        additional people that gave you the update, additional to
8
                                                                     9
9
    that you received on 17 August 2012?
                                                                        the others that had been at the briefing of the 16th, did
10
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     The update I received
                                                                    10
                                                                        you establish that the additional ones had actually been on
    is articulated in the statement that you referred to
11
                                                                    11
                                                                        the ground when the killings took place?
12
    earlier.
                                                                    12
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        I did not, because I
13
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Please help me with
                                                                    13
                                                                        had my commanders who were feeding back to me and I took it
14
    that.
                                                                    14
                                                                        that they understood who they are working with.
15
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     It is that media
                                                                    15
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        Much as we know that
    statement that you were referring to, that you said had the
                                                                        General Naidoo and Brigadier Calitz were on the ground, you
16
    emblem of the police.
                                                                    17
                                                                        yourself did not know that.
17
18
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 I take it you're referring
                                                                    18
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         I knew that there were
19
    to FFF5?
                                                                    19
                                                                        commanders, part of the commanders' team that were
20
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes.
                                                                    20
                                                                        responsible for the operation.
21
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     That is so, Mr Chairman.
                                                                    21
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        That was not my
    So what update you received on 17 August 2012 found its way
                                                                        question. Perhaps let me be more specific. Based on what
22
                                                                    22
23
    to your press statement. Is that what you mean?
                                                                    23
                                                                        you have said, you did not know that Brigadier Calitz and
24
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes.
                                                                    24
                                                                        General Naidoo had actually been at the scene of the
25
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Who gave you this
                                                                        killings at the time the killings took place. That you did
                                                        Page 6892
                                                                                                                            Page 6894
    update?
1
                                                                        not know?
2
                                                                         [11:54] GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                             Part of the information
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I have indicated that
3
    in my statement and I will try and look for it and go to
                                                                     3
                                                                         that is sitting in that statement comes from them because
4
    the specific paragraph.
                                                                     4
                                                                         they were out there.
5
                                                                     5
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      I am aware - I'm quite
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          Your statement doesn't
                                                                         assist me in this regard, nor does the answer. General, my
6
    apprehensive now to refer to paragraph numbers, but I am
                                                                     7
                                                                         question is about your knowledge. Did you or did you not
7
    aware that according to your admission here now - I will
                                                                     8
8
    avoid a reference to paragraphs - you were briefed on the
                                                                         know as they were briefing you, that they had actually been
                                                                     9
                                                                         at the scene/scenes of the killings? Did you or did you
9
    16th, that is night of the 16th, you were briefed by General
10
    Mbombo, who was assisted by General Annandale, General
                                                                    10
                                                                         not know that?
11
    Naidoo, Brigadier Calitz and Lieutenant-Colonel Scott. Now
                                                                    11
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                           I do know.
12
    on the 17th, would it have been a different set of people
                                                                    12
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          You do know now.
                                                                    13
13
    that gave you this update?
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                           I do know.
14
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                    14
                                                                                MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          That's still not
                                      Yes, they were part of
15
    the people that gave the update, and when I led my evidence
                                                                    15
                                                                         answering my question. My question is, did you know? At
    the lawyer asked me and I said there were others. I may
                                                                         the time of the briefing, did you know?
                                                                    16
17
    not recall all their names.
                                                                    17
                                                                                GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                           Yes, I did know.
```

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119 Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

18

20

22

23

24

MR MADLANGA SC:

this, but the record will bear us out, you and me. My

recollection seems to be that you, of the people, all the

not they had been at the scene of the killings. Did you

not say that? Perhaps before you respond, I will rely on

my learned colleague, Ms Pillay, who has a record. Thank

people mentioned as having participated in the briefing on

16 August 2012, you said that you did not know whether or

I might be mistaken on

I just want to make

I would say yes because

1

2

6

7

17

19

20

21

22

Page 6897

Page 6895 you. This is what she has typed out as my question. "When you received," serious gremlins here. Please bear with me, 2 3 Commissioners. Thank you. It's probably "ntelezi," 4 Commissioners, and Mr Mpofu has everything to do with it. 5 **COMMISSIONER HEMRAJ:** Can I perhaps 6 assist you, Mr Madlanga, from my note? My note reads,

7 "When you received the briefing, were you aware that only Generals Naidoo and Calitz were on the ground when the 8

9 killings took place?" And the answer was, "I was not

10 aware."

11

12

13

14

15

17

19

1

7

MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Thank you very much, Commissioner. Does that not contradict your last answer? Are you not contradicting yourself now, Commissioner?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'd like to go back to 16 one of the answers, if maybe I could be helped, of what I said about the JOC and the people that reported me. I did 18 say to you that the joint operations centre has a lot of people and these could be included, and this that I 20 represented, because I was not there when this happened,

21 represented every other person that was there, that was

22 responsible for what was happening in Marikana. If I have

23 at some point maybe not crossed some of the responses, but

24 I want to say what I represented in this media statement

25 was a collaborative product of the people who were

Page 6896

responsible for the entire operation.

2 MR MADLANGA SC: Just to be sure and to avoid any confusion, and in particular because I saw my 3 4 learned friend Mr Semenya shake his head, I want to make

5 sure what your response to this question is.

6 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair -

GENERAL PHIYEGA: I've answered.

8 MR MADLANGA SC: May I just re-ask the

9 question again, Mr Semenya, please?

10 CHAIRPERSON: He wants to say something.

11 Do you want to say it before he asks the question or

12 afterwards?

13 MR MADLANGA SC: My worry is the possible, perhaps inadvertently but a possible suggestion 14

15 of - I just go back to the original question that

Commissioner Hemraj asked -16

17 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Semenya, I think a 18 sensible way to proceed, let Mr Madlanga ask his question.

If you still have an objection, then you can raise it, and

if you haven't, you won't.

21 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman.

When you received the briefing of the night of 16 August

2012, were you aware that only General Naidoo and Brigadier

24 Calitz were on the ground where the killings took place?

25 Were you aware of that as at the time you were given the

briefina?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have answered that

3 question.

4 CHAIRPERSON: I think that you're being invited to answer it again, and I suggest you do so.

> **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I will say yes.

MR MADLANGA SC: Now this takes me back 8 to what I referred to as self-contradiction. According to what my learned colleague, Ms Pillay, has recorded, your

10 response was that you were not aware - and Commissioner

11 Hemraj as well - your response was that you were not aware.

12 Do you accept that you are now contradicting yourself?

13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have said that the 14 JOC is made up of a multiplicity of stakeholders, including

the ones that are there, and in that regard I would then

16 say I am not self-contradicting.

CHAIRPERSON: It may be a question for argument later as to whether the witness contradicted herself, but what I think is now clear, whether there was a contradiction earlier or not, she now says that she was aware of the point that you put to her, and I think we must proceed from there. As I say, whether it's a contradiction

23 or not can be argued later on the record. I don't think

24 it's any point in debating it with her. She made clear

what she now says on that point and if that's what she said

Page 6898 before, so be it, and if it wasn't, well, we now know what

she says on the point.

3 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you very much, Mr 4 Chair, but could you please - I won't ask this question, I

won't follow this very same line, but could you allow me to 6 ask this one though? It still leads to the same point.

7 CHAIRPERSON: If you want me to allow it, 8 then carry on and [inaudible] -

9 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman.

10 Can you at least - the Chairman is quite correct, this now

is matter for argument, but can you at least tell the 11

12 Commission why you gave the earlier contradicting answer? 13 CHAIRPERSON: I don't want the witness to

14 admit that she gave a earlier contradictory answer, so I

15 don't see how she can answer the question.

MR MADLANGA SC: With respect, I do not understand that, Mr Chairman. I do not understand what the

18 Chairman is saying. If I say something and I later say

19 something else, I may well be in a position to explain why

20 I'm saying different things. So let's hear the witness say

21 "I cannot explain that."

CHAIRPERSON: I don't think that's a fair way of putting it either. It's open to her to say that "As far as I'm concerned I didn't contradict myself." If she

says that, that's a matter of argument whether she did or

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

16

17

22

23

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 6899 Page 6901 she didn't. If she says that, then as far as she's contentious issue in a sense that there were opposing views 2 that bore relevance to that issue, or if you did not know 2 concerned she didn't contradict herself. You can't go and 3 ask her to explain why she contradicted herself because 3 for a fact, you realised there might well be such opposing 4 that would be an impermissible question in the 4 facts and that the issue might well be a contentious one, 5 circumstances. So I think that this particular line you're 5 would you take a decision without giving serious consideration to the opposing sides to the issue, or 6 following at the moment isn't helpful, and in fact it's 6 7 7 unfair to the witness. possible opposing sides to the issue? Would you do that? 8 MR MADLANGA SC: 8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Thank you, Mr Chairman. The question you've 9 And now that you had some awareness, were you - or rather, 9 asked me is long and loaded. Let me try and deal with part as at the time of the briefing what was your awareness 10 10 of it. regarding where General Mbombo had been at the exact time 11 11 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes. 12 12 the killings took place at both scenes? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Firstly, what we were 13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: At the present moment I preparing for was to account to the nation from a SAPS 14 won't be able to say I had asked that question because -14 perspective what happened on the 17th. 15 MR MADLANGA SC: 15 MR MADLANGA SC: Commissioner, I will General Annandale? 16 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** My answer would be the accept I was not clear enough in my question. May I 17 same one. 17 preface it by saying that I am now stepping off Marikana, 18 MR MADLANGA SC: Lieutenant-Colonel 18 put it aside for a moment and focus on you at a time when 19 Scott? 19 you were a manager at the various places that were 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: My answer will be the 20 mentioned during your evidence-in-chief. So my question 21 same. 21 is, in that scenario that I posited, would you in such 22 MR MADLANGA SC: So these three you did 22 contentious circumstances or circumstances that were in all 23 not have any awareness of, that is in terms of their 23 likelihood contentious, would you take a decision without 24 whereabouts at the time of the killings? 24 giving at least consideration, if not serious 25 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 25 My focus, I was not consideration, to those contentious issues? Page 6902 Page 6900 I would say that would aware, but my focus was on the report back that I was being 1 GENERAL PHIYEGA: 1 depend on circumstances of the response I have to give at a 2 aiven. 3 MR MADLANGA SC: Earlier you indicated 3 particular time. 4 that at the update of 17 August 2012 there were additional 4 [11:54] MR MADLANGA SC: Alright, thank you. 5 people. Were all the others whose names you and I have Okay let me come back to Marikana. I did not get much dealt with, were all of them still present during the 6 assistance with my example. Now you receive, and let's not 6 7 update of 17 August 2012? 7 forget the context, we started this line of cross-GENERAL PHIYEGA: Most of them were 8 8 examination with me asking you whether, as you sit there 9 9 there, even though I may not recall specific names because today, you stand by what you said in the media release and they were very primary to the statement. 10 whether you do so without any qualification, and you said 10 MR MADLANGA SC: you do. These were two scenes of killings where 16 people 11 The additional people on 11 12 the 17th, did you at the time of the update, did you get to 12 were killed at the one scene, scene 1, and 18 people, establish where they had been at the exact time that the 13 13 although four of them died in hospital, 18 people were 14 killings took place? 14 killed at the other scene, scene 2. You accept that? 15 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I understand. No. 16 At the beginning of your MR MADLANGA SC: 16 MR MADLANGA SC: And you were aware prior 17 testimony you gave quite an impressive résumé as a manager, 17 to your media statement that there was a very large number 18 and I would say it appears quite an accomplished manager. 18 of participants at the scene immediately prior to and 19 Am I not misrepresenting your earlier professional life? 19 during the killings, not so? 20 20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have said - I have CHAIRPERSON: Many participants on the 21 shared my qualifications, I have shared my experience. 21 police side, or participants on the strikers' side, or 22 MR MADLANGA SC: Let me test something 22 both? with you, based on your experience as a manager. If you 23 Both sides, Mr Chairman, 23 MR MADLANGA SC: 24 are to take a decision, or if you were to take a decision 24 thank you. on something that you either knew for a fact was a 25

Yes, I do.

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

```
Page 6903
                                                                                                                        Page 6905
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     The evidence says, or at
                                                                       General, you repeatedly say that the commanders, your
 1
    least some of the statements say that the protesters
                                                                   2
                                                                       commanders are the people best placed to respond to my
 2
                                                                   3
                                                                       questions. You yourself have said that this was not only a
 3
    themselves were in the order of 3 000, not so?
 4
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I've noted those
                                                                  4
                                                                       tragedy, but that it is one that was unprecedented, not so?
 5
                                                                  5
                                                                       And in this regard I refer you to paragraph 4 of your
    reports.
                                                                       statement. I hope there is no difference in the contents
 6
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And quite a large number
                                                                  6
 7
                                                                  7
                                                                       of that paragraph. Do you want to look at that?
    of police - I don't have the exact number, plus-minus 600?
 8
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                  8
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, could have been.
                                                                                                        You are correct.
 9
                                                                  9
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And after a request by
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        It must have been quite
    us, evidence leaders, the South African Police Service has
                                                                  10
                                                                      crucial, if not important, for you to establish for
10
                                                                       yourself as the National Commissioner of the South African
11
    indicated to us that police officers in excess of 160 fired
                                                                  11
12
    shots on the day. Do you accept that as well?
                                                                       Police, what actually happened at Marikana. Is that not
13
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I'm not able to put my
                                                                  13
                                                                       so?
14
    finger on that, an I'm sure my commanders would be able to
                                                                  14
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Yes, and I have
                                                                  15
                                                                       established and that is the statement I gave on the 17th.
15
    respond to that.
                                                                  16
                                                                                                        From the responses that
16
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     I assume that you must
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
17
    at least have perused the presentation by SAPS, did you
                                                                  17
                                                                       you give, the distinct impression I get, National
18
                                                                  18
                                                                       Commissioner, is that you do not have any detail at all on
19
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I have
                                                                  19
                                                                       what actually happened. What is your comment to that?
20
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And you must have seen
                                                                  20
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                      That proposition -
21
    from that that a very large number of rounds of ammunition
                                                                  21
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        What is your comment?
22
    were fired, not so?
                                                                  22
                                                                              MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                      No, Chair, that
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
23
                                      Yes.
                                                                  23
                                                                       proposition cannot be correct -
24
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     From that and the large
                                                                  24
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    He's putting his impression
    number of deaths, I'm sure you'd accept at least, even if
25
                                                                       and he's asking whether she agrees. I think there's
                                                       Page 6904
                                                                                                                        Page 6906
    you do not know the number, that there must have been a
                                                                  1
                                                                      nothing wrong with that.
 1
    fairly large number of police officers who fired shots at
                                                                  2
 2
                                                                             MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                                                    Any detail, Chair.
 3
    the protesters, wouldn't you?
                                                                  3
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  He's putting that's his
 4
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                  4
                                                                      impression. If she doesn't agree, she can say so. If she
                                      The reports, the data
 5
    as represented as facts, I noted in our presentation.
                                                                      does agree, she can also say so. It may not be an
                                                                      impression that you have, it may not be the correct one,
 6
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     No, no, no, I'm asking
                                                                  6
 7
                                                                  7
    about your own take, based on the facts that I have put to
                                                                      but any way, let her comment.
                                                                  8
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
 8
    you, so many rounds, a large number in fact, very large
                                                                                                      My learned friend seems
                                                                      to quarrel with "any." Let me excise "any" from what I
 9
                                                                  9
    number of rounds of sharp ammunition were fired, a total of
    34 people were killed, and plus-minus, or even in excess of
                                                                  10
                                                                      said.
10
11
     70 people were injured, and all that I'm putting to you is
                                                                  11
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  Maybe "any detail" is too
12
    would you accept that cumulatively those facts indicate
                                                                  12
                                                                      wide. Perhaps something like "finer detail" would be a
13
                                                                      more accurate way of stating your impression, if that is
    that a relatively large number of police officials must
                                                                  13
14
    have fired shots at the protesters? Will you accept that?
                                                                  14
                                                                      your impression.
                                                                  15
15
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Perhaps what would
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Thank you, Mr Chair.
                                                                  16
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  She can comment as to
16
    assist me to be able to deal with an appropriate response
17
    to this matter, given the fact that I've already said that
                                                                  17
                                                                      whether that's an impression which is justified.
18
    the commanders who were in operations are better fit to
                                                                  18
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Thank you. Thank you.
19
    understand that and to answer that. When you say
                                                                  19
                                                                      Perhaps let me do it this way. Let me take you back to
20
     "maningi," there are many, what context should I use?
                                                                      page 2 of exhibit FFF5, the press statement. You remember
21
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Do you have a copy of
                                                                  21
                                                                      that in response to a question that I asked, you were not
22
    the presentation, exhibit L there, General?
                                                                  22
                                                                      in a position to tell me whether what you say in the
         GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I have.
                                                                  23
                                                                      penultimate paragraph of page 2 happened at scene 2 or not?
23
         MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Before I go there, or
                                                                  24
                                                                      You remember that?
   before I take you there, let me ask this question.
                                                                  25
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      I remember that.
   ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

```
Page 6907
                                                                                                                          Page 6909
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And do you remember that
                                                                       one sees that it's well over 500. That's essentially the
1
    either in response to that question or some other question
2
                                                                       point you're making, and then if you look at the listing of
3
    that sought to elicit detail from you, you said that you
                                                                       the various people who were there at the time, which is a
4
    are not in a position to answer that question and that your
                                                                       reference I gave earlier, which is, it really starts at
    commanders are best suited or placed to answer?
5
                                                                        136, but in subsequent slides you get the number of TRT
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
6
                                      Yes, I did say so.
                                                                    6
                                                                       people, NIU people, STF people, and so on, all of whom
7
                                                                    7
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And do you remember that
                                                                        obviously were armed, one can pretty clearly see that there
    you gave that same response when I asked you whether you
8
                                                                       were several hundred armed policemen on the scene, able to
9
    would accept, based on facts that I put to you and
                                                                       fire off sharp ammunition, and then when one looks at
10
    suggested that cumulatively they suggest that there must
                                                                   10
                                                                       slides 211 and 257 one sees that it was well over 500
11
    have been a large number of police officers who fired
                                                                   11
                                                                       bullets that were fired. That's the point, isn't it? I
                                                                   12
12
    shots, do you remember that in response to that question as
                                                                        think in fairness to the witness, if one gives her those
13
    well you said that it is your commanders who are best
                                                                       references she can see and then she should be able to give
14
    placed to respond to that question?
                                                                       an answer, certainly at this stage, based on the
15
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   15
                                      I'm not sure whether my
                                                                       information available.
16
    response to you to say when we say large, in which context,
                                                                   16
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                         Thank you, Mr Chairman.
17
    because you were talking to your colleague. I didn't, and
                                                                   17
                                                                       General, look at slide 212 in exhibit L.
18
    then you were going to go to the, to this thing, because I
                                                                   18
                                                                               MR MAHLANGU:
                                                                                                     Slide 212, Sir?
                                                                   19
19
    started asking when we talk about large police and those
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        211. 2-1-1. Do you see
20
    finer details, I asked in what context are we saying large.
                                                                   20
                                                                       there that it's headed "Munitions expended at scene 1?"
21
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Please bear with me, Mr
                                                                   21
                                                                       You see that?
22
    Chairman, Commissioners. And in response to a question
                                                                   22
                                                                               GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Yes.
23
    that is recorded by Ms Pillay as follows, "SAPS has
                                                                   23
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        And it gives the total
24
    indicated to us, the evidence leaders, that police officers
                                                                   24
                                                                       numbers of the police officers who fired the shots and
25
    fired in excess of 160 shots on the day," you said, "I am
                                                                       against TRT the slide gives the total 45. Do you see that?
                                                        Page 6908
                                                                                                                          Page 6910
    not able to put my finger on that. My commanders can
                                                                        [12:34] GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                            Yes, I do.
1
    comment." Do you remember saying so?
                                                                    2
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        And in the next entry,
2
3
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 I think that's not right,
                                                                       Public Order Police, you see the total, 55.
4
    Mr Madlanga. I think it's 160, at least, policemen fired
                                                                    4
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Yes. I do.
    shots. The number of shots were substantially in excess of
                                                                    5
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        And at the bottom
    that, as appears inter alia from slide 211 of exhibit L.
                                                                       against total, in respect of sharp point ammunition there's
                                                                    6
                                                                    7
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     That's where I was
                                                                       a total, 284.
                                                                   8
    referring the witness, thank you, when I said she must
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                         Yes, I see that.
                                                                    9
    please take out this. I was to refer her to slides 211 and
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        Now let us go to slide
                                                                       257, and this slide is headed, "Munitions expended at scene
                                                                   10
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                       2." Against NIU there's a total 24 police officers, Dog
                                  I'm sorry, another way to
                                                                   11
                                                                   12
```

13

14

15

16

17

24

5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 do it -13 MR MADLANGA SC: - and 257. 14 CHAIRPERSON: Another way to do it is to look at the various groups that are summarised in slides, 15 it's effectively 138 and following, where one can see the 17 numbers of TRT members and NIU members and so on, all of 18 whom I take it were armed. 19 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman, but in any event, I'll step off that, Mr Chairman. Maybe you should bring this 21 CHAIRPERSON: point to a conclusion. Seeing you're busy with slide 211 and 257, what they indicate is that well over 500 bullets 24 were fire, that 284 sharp point ammunition were expended at

scene 1 and 268 at scene 2. If one adds the two together,

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Unit, or K9, total of 13, 1-3, the TRT, 11, Public Order Police, 15, 1-5, and then the total given in respect of sharp point ammunition is 268. Do you see that? You see all of that? **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I've seen it. MR MADLANGA SC: And my question was, if you look at that, but of course as I realise that as at the time of the briefing you would probably not have known these exact numbers that are being given here, can I just take one step back and again try to put the proposition that I put to you, which was that looking at - just a minute. Please bear with me, Commissioners. Okay, looking at the large number of people that were killed, 16 at scene 1, 18 at scene 2, in excess of 70 injured, and the fact

```
Page 6911
                                                                                                                          Page 6913
    that as we know there was a large number of police that
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Do you, as you sit there
                                                                       now, do you know what the versions of the several
    were armed with firearms, would you not accept, looking at
2
                                                                       protesters are? Do you know what those versions are, as of
3
    those facts, or what I'm putting to you cumulatively, would
4
    you not have realised, at the time you received your
                                                                       today?
                                                                   5
5
    briefing would you not have realised that there must have
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Can you repeat your
    been a large number of police officers who fired shots at
                                                                   6
                                                                       question?
6
7
                                                                   7
    scenes 1 and 2 on the 16th of August?
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Earlier I was asking you
8
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   8
                                      If the 17th is the point
                                                                       about the position as at the time of the briefings that you
                                                                   9
9
    of context, I would have known the number of police that
                                                                       received on 16 and 17 August, and I was asking whether your
    were there in the operation, but on the morning of the 17th
                                                                   10
                                                                       commanders knew what the versions of each one of the
10
    I would not have known the statistics that you're sharing
                                                                   11
                                                                       protesters was regarding the killings, and you said not,
11
                                                                   12
                                                                       and I then asked you whether you agreed that it was obvious
12
    with me now.
                                                                   13
                                                                       that you yourself then would not have known what that
13
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Please just repeat what
14
    it is that you say you would have known as at the 17th of
                                                                   14
                                                                       version is, and still I was focussing at the 16th and 17th
                                                                       of August, and again you accepted that you would not have
15
                                                                       known that version. You accept that that is the evidence?
16
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      We would know that
                                                                   17
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       Maybe let me
17
    there were over 600 police that were in the Marikana
18
                                                                   18
                                                                       understand, are we talking about the versions of the
    operation.
19
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And of them you had no
                                                                   19
                                                                       protesters?
20
    idea how many fired shots?
                                                                   20
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Yes, protesters. I
21
                                                                  21
                                                                       started with the police, but now I've moved from the
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      On the morning of the
22
    17th the joint operation centre would still be calculating
                                                                   22
                                                                       police, and police specifically, my last question or
23
                                                                  23
                                                                       questions related to those who fired shots. I've moved
    and taking statistics. I do not think that we would have
                                                                   24
24
    had this finer finite detail.
                                                                       from that and I'm now dealing with the versions of the
25
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And you had no idea what
                                                                       protesters who witnessed the killings. Am I correct in
                                                       Page 6912
                                                                                                                          Page 6914
     story or version each one of the police officers who fired
                                                                       saying that your evidence is that your commanders did not
 1
                                                                       know as at 16 and 17 August what the versions of those
2
     shots would give, once they had been identified, did you?
3
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       Yes.
                                                                       protesters were?
4
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       You also had no idea
                                                                   4
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       I should not answer for
5
    what story or version each and every one of the
                                                                       those commanders. They would answer for themselves, but I
     participants who were there and who witnessed the killings
                                                                   6
                                                                       did not know.
6
7
    would give, did you?
                                                                   7
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Did they suggest to you
                                                                       that they knew? That is, that they knew those versions.
8
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       I would know what the
                                                                   8
9
                                                                   9
     members of the joint operation centre would tell me, but
                                                                       Did they suggest to you as at 16 and 17 August 2012?
                                                                   10
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       No, they did not, and I
    when you talk about individuals, it's a different
10
    situation.
                                                                   11
                                                                       did not ask them.
11
12
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                   12
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       General, the distinct
                                       Are you saying that
13
     police at the joint operation entre would have known what
                                                                       impression that I get - and this is what we will submit at
    version each and every one of the protesters who had
                                                                   14
                                                                       the end of the Commission proceedings - is that you rushed
14
15
    witnessed the killings would give? Are you saying that the
                                                                   15
                                                                       to issue a press statement that absolved the South African
                                                                   16
                                                                       Police Service from any wrongdoing, without having taken
16
     people at the JOC would know that?
17
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                       No, I was understanding
                                                                   17
                                                                       steps to consider possible opposing versions. You rushed
                                                                   18
18
    your question to say would they know what the police had
                                                                       headlong - I'm saying this with all due respect, but you
19
     done. If I misunderstood you about the protesters, they
                                                                   19
                                                                       rushed headlong and issued that statement in such
                                                                   20
                                                                       circumstances. What's your comment to that?
20
    would not know.
21
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And if the people at the
                                                                  21
                                                                              GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       I cannot vouch for, or
   JOC did not know that version, that is the version of the
                                                                       dispute what you see as your judgment of this, but I shall
   protesters, needless to say there is no way that you would
                                                                  23
                                                                       say to you that I did not rush and what I did was based on
24 know that version, not so?
                                                                       the information given by my commanders who were in the JOC
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                   Yes.
                                                                       and on the ground, the bona fides of which I believed,
```

25

5

6

7

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

Page 6916

Our statement and the

Is that a recognition of

Page 6918

25

GENERAL PHIYEGA:

MR MADLANGA SC:

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Page 6915 unless I am proven otherwise I believed that and I made the statement on the basis of that. 2 3 MR MADLANGA SC: And if there is evidence 4 suggesting that the content of your press statement was in 5 fact incorrect, will you accept that that is indeed so? That is, your press statement is not containing the true 6 7 facts. 8 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I would still say at 9 the time when I did this, the bona fides of the information 10 that I was given by the commanders that were out there. 11 MR MADLANGA SC: General, I'm not 12 quarrelling with the bona fides of the generals and 13 commanders that briefed or updated you. The issue that I'm 14 raising relates to you as the person who had to relay 15 information not only to the nation, but to the world at large, as to what had happened at Marikana when 34 people 16 17 were killed on 16 August 2012. That is what I am talking 18 about. Bona fides aside, did you not think that on a 19 matter of such gravity, unprecedented, as you call it, you 20 should have taken time - I'm not saying take forever, but 21 you should have taken time to consider what others that had 22 knowledge of what had taken place had to say on the 23 subject. Did you not consider that the proper course to take? 24

Page 6917 have changed, and you might have come to understand the position differently? 3 I would like you to ask GENERAL PHIYEGA: 4 that question again. 5 MR MADLANGA SC: If you say that as at 17 6 August 2012 you understood the true facts to be what you 7 said in your press statement on 17 August 2012, is that 8 suggestive of an acceptance that post 17 August 2012 the picture might well have changed, picture in the sense of your understanding of the facts? 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would prefer for 12 those facts to be presented to me to be able to say whether I accept or I don't. 13 14 MR MADLANGA SC: Must I take that to mean 15 that you are saying even as of today, according to you, the facts, the true facts are exactly as you stated them in your press statement of 17 August 2012? Is that what you 17 mean by your last answer? 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I shall try again to 20 answer the way you have asked me. You've asked me about the statement of the 17th. I have said you have asked me 21 22 whether I have changed or I am still saying the statement 23 of the 17th remains the same; I have answered that, and what 24 I'm understanding you to say to me now, if there are new

facts, would I still stand by my statement of the 17th, and

I'm just saying if I'm presented with those then I will

facts at hand were well considered and it was important for 1 us from the South African Police Service to give an account 2 3 as at the 17th of what we have observed had happened, and 4 that is the statement we gave on the 17th. 5 MR MADLANGA SC: Well considered, but based on information received by you from only two people 6 that you know to have been at the scene of the killings, 7 8 and the rest being people who might well not have been at 9 the scene of the killings, and you say the information was well considered? 10 11 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm on record saying 12 the statement of the 17th is a collaborative product of the 13 joint operation centre. The joint operation centre is a centre that was responsible for the entire operation, which 14 15 involves everything that we as SAPS were doing in Marikana. 16 [12:54] MR MADLANGA SC: Correct me if I'm wrong. 17 In response to, not to my last question, but to the one 18 before, you mentioned the 17th. The impression I got was 19 that you were saying that as at 17 August 2012, what you said in your press statement was what the facts were, or 21 what you understood the facts to be. I'm paraphrasing and 22 I'm saying please correct me if I'm wrong. GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did say. 23

the possibility that post 17 August 2012 the picture might

then be able to answer you appropriately. MR MADLANGA SC: It is more your own understanding of the facts that I am interested in, General. CHAIRPERSON: I think there may be a misunderstanding between the two of you. You are talking, as I understand you, about facts that haven't been disclosed to you previously, and you were saying that if new facts come to your attention now you may well say something about what you said on the 17th of August because it may have to be changed, but what Mr Madlanga is concerned with is not facts that you may learn about in the future later, but about facts that you have already learned about since the 17th. Is that correct? So what he's asking you, as I understand it, is have you become aware, or have you had drawn to your attention since you issued that statement on the 17th of August, facts which cast a different light upon what you said? Is that a fair summary of the question? MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, it is, Mr Chairman. May I perhaps just try to abbreviate it this way? Commissioner, I do realise that the press statement is

shorn-off detail. That I realise, but broad as it may be,

are you saying as of today the facts of what happened at

Page 6919 Page 6921 Marikana are as you have represented them in your media to answer that. statement? That is what I'm trying to get at. 2 2 CHAIRPERSON: Can I put the question as I 3 CHAIRPERSON: I don't think you can ask 3 understand what Mr Madlanga is trying to convey to you? If 4 her that. You can ask her to her knowledge is that the 4 I'm wrong, he'll correct me. Have you since the 17th of 5 position. 5 August had facts brought to your attention which cause you 6 to think that what you said on the 17th was not accurate in 6 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, let's add that, Mr 7 Chairman. Thanks, Chairman. 7 some respects, and that you would not have said what you 8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my 8 did say on the 17th if those facts had been brought to your 9 9 knowledge and information, what I presented on the 17th were attention? Has anything of that kind been brought to your 10 the facts. 10 attention between the 17th and now? That's your question, MR MADLANGA SC: 11 11 And it is for that is it? 12 12 reason that in response to an earlier question you said MR MADLANGA SC: Exactly, and thank you that you are not moving an inch from what you said in your 13 13 very much, Mr Chairman. press statement; you are not qualifying it a bit. Is that 14 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I do stand by the the reason? 15 15 statement that I gave by the 17th. 16 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I responded to you to 16 CHAIRPERSON: So that's the answer, is say if there are facts that are put forward to me, that 17 17 it? I think it's appropriate for us to take the 18 would help me to respond to your question appositely 18 adjournment. Until when do you suggest we take the 19 because just now to say I am changing, based on what? 19 adjournment? 20 MR MADLANGA SC: No, I'm not suggesting 20 MR MADLANGA SC: Can we just deal with 21 that you are changing, General, quite the opposite. I am 21 this little statement which we handed up -22 saying you are actually not changing from what you said in 22 CHAIRPERSON: You want to do it now? 23 your press statement because you are still of the view that 23 We'll have to bear that in mind when we fix the resumption 24 24 on your own knowledge, based on your own knowledge, the time. 25 25 facts remain the same, the same as they were stated in and MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, thank you very Page 6920 Page 6922 contained in your press statement. 1 much. Thank you very much, Mr Chairman. I want to lay 2 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'll try again. To the 2 emphasis to -3 best of my knowledge and to the best of the information I 3 CHAIRPERSON: I take it this is FFF6, or 4 was given there, the facts that were sitting in the 4 it will be. 5 5 statement were informed by that information, and that MS PILLAY: Chair, it will be FFF7. represents the facts as I understood them by the 17th. 6 CHAIRPERSON: What is FFF6? 6 7 7 MS PILLAY: It's the tribute read at the MR MADLANGA SC: And that understanding 8 8 has never changed, remains the same today? funeral of Warrant-Officer Lepaaku. 9 9 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** I have then said I CHAIRPERSON: I see. Alright, thank you. would appreciate knowledge of new facts because that then 10 10 MR MADLANGA SC: I will preface the would then say there are other facts that you didn't know 11 11 questions that I'm going to ask by laying emphasis on what 12 on the 17th which are this and this, because then I would be 12 the Chairman said in articulating my last question. The 13 able to respond appropriately. 13 Chairman referred to the issue of whether new facts ever 14 MR MADLANGA SC: No, General -14 came to your attention. You remember that? 15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** 15 To say to you I accept GENERAL PHIYEGA: Apologies. I was just and not accepting in a vacuum makes it difficult for me. 16 looking for my paper. 17 MR MADLANGA SC: No, General, nothing 17 CHAIRPERSON: Has the witness got a copy 18 takes us to any vacuum. I am asking you about your own 18 of exhibit FFF7? knowledge. What I am debating with you is whether you say 19 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm advised so, Mr even as of today the knowledge that you had as at 17 August 20 Chairman. Thank you. 21 2012 remains the same. That is the question. It has 21 MR MAHLANGU: We do have it. nothing to do with possible new facts. 22 MR MADLANGA SC: I was saying, General, I 22 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Let me say I have tried 23 will preface the questions that I'm going to ask by making 23 24 to answer this question to the best of my understanding. 24 reference to a point that was made by the Chairman in If I have missed that understanding, it means I'm failing articulating my last question. The Chairman referred to ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

```
Page 6923
                                                                                                                       Page 6925
    the question whether any new facts had come to your
                                                                      iust happened there?
                                                                  2
2
    attention post 17 August 2012. You remember that?
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        Not being a lawyer and
3
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                  3
                                                                      being asked these type of questions, and using things as
                                    Yes, I do.
4
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                    Now before you, you have
                                                                  4
                                                                      allegations, suggestions, it makes it very difficult for me
5
    the statement of Mr Hendrich Wouter Myburgh - the Hendrich
                                                                  5
                                                                      at a serious occasion like this when we are dealing with
    ends with a C-H - and he says that he was one of the police
                                                                      such a very emotional and sensitive matter. I would be
6
                                                                  6
7
    officers that were posted at Marikana on 16 August 2012.
                                                                  7
                                                                      very cautious to use the allegations to express my opinion.
8
    You see that?
                                                                  8
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Do the allegations, even
9
                                                                  9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                    Mmm
                                                                      at their lowest, do the allegations not tend to indicate
10
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                    And he is with the K9
                                                                 10
                                                                      that the NIU constable might well have shot at one of the
11
    Unit. You see that?
                                                                 11
                                                                      injured protesters?
12
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                 12
                                    I note that.
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        I do not know.
13
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                    And in the second
                                                                 13
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        If allegations like
    paragraph of paragraph 2 he says, "We were briefed by
14
                                                                 14
                                                                      these were to be brought to your attention, would you not
15
    Major-General Naidoo for our duties at the koppies,
                                                                      consider that at the very least they warranted
    searching for firearms and weapons, and as we approached
                                                                      investigation, if they were to be brought to your
16
                                                                 16
17
    the scene at the koppies from the southern side, there were
                                                                 17
                                                                      attention?
    miners shooting at us." See that? "I emerged from the
18
                                                                 18
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        They would warrant an
19
    vehicle and took cover behind the driver and passenger
                                                                 19
                                                                      investigation.
20
    doors as I moved to see clearly who is shooting at us."
                                                                 20
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        Let us go to paragraph 4
21
    And then in paragraph 3 he says, "After most of the
                                                                 21
    shooting had stopped," of course he says "has," "I entered
                                                                 22
22
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    - paragraph 5 on the second
23
    into koppies searching for suspects to arrest. I found
                                                                 23
                                                                      page.
24
    about three injured people lying down and turned away from
                                                                 24
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                        Yes.
25
    them, searching for other suspects. I suddenly heard a
                                                                 25
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                    5 at the foot of the first
                                                      Page 6924
                                                                                                                       Page 6926
                                                                      page and the text of the paragraph -
1
    gunshot behind me. As I turned, I saw an NIU constable,
2
    who is unknown to me, putting his side firearm in his leg
                                                                  2
                                                                            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Yes, thank you. Thank
                                                                      you. Thank you, Mr Chairman. Paragraph 5 at the top of
3
    holster while he was standing next to the injured I first
                                                                  3
4
    met, was having a jersey wrapped around his arm. I asked
                                                                      the next page, "On the same date, 1 October 2012, I once
5
    the NIU constable what is going on. He replied by saying,
                                                                      again narrated the same story to Major-General Naidoo.
    'They deserve to die,' and he moved away. I cannot
                                                                  6
                                                                      Major-General Naidoo was the second person I reported this
6
7
    identify him facially and I could not read his surname on
                                                                  7
                                                                      shooting incident to ever since it happened, whereafter
    his name tag." Assuming the facts stated by Mr Myburgh to
                                                                  8
                                                                      Lieutenant-General Mbombo and National Commissioner were
8
9
    be correct or true -
                                                                      informed by myself as per an arrangement on 2 October
10
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                                                 10
                                   Objection, Chair.
                                                                      2012." You see that? Is it correct that on 2 October 2012
11
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 What was the objection?
                                                                 11
                                                                      Mr Myburgh informed you, or advised you of the allegations
12
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                   What appears in the
                                                                 12
                                                                      contained in paragraph 3 of the statement?
                                                                 13
    statement are allegations, are not facts.
                                                                            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
13
                                                                                                      Yes, he did.
14
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 Well he asked her to make
                                                                 14
                                                                            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      And what did you do
                                                                 15
                                                                      about that?
15
    an assumption about them, but anyway, let him reformulate
    the question to avoid your objection. Mr Madlanga, would
16
                                                                 16
                                                                            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      In the very paragraph
17
    you like to rephrase your question so that Mr Semenya won't
                                                                 17
                                                                      that you referred to, the earlier one where he was talking
                                                                      about a person he could not identify, a person whose name
18
    object -
    [13:14] MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       Assuming the allegations
                                                                 19
                                                                      tag he didn't know, we as SAPS were completely stunted and
    - thanks to Mr Semenya for the English lecture - assuming
                                                                      could not do anything. If we wanted to understand, the
    the allegations contained in paragraph 3 of this statement
                                                                 21
                                                                      very person could not help us.
                                                                 22
22 to be correct, I want to get an idea of the inference that
                                                                            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Who is the "we?"
23 you draw from them. What, if anything, do you think the
                                                                 23
                                                                            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      In the paragraph that
24 NIU constable had done? Looking at those allegations in
                                                                      you've read you mentioned General Mbombo, you mentioned
25 their totality, what is your own inference as to what had
                                                                 25
                                                                      myself.
  ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

```
Page 6927
                                                                                                                          Page 6929
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     You never referred the
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Mr Madlanga, is this
1
                                                                    1
    matter to anybody else? It ended just with you? You in
2
                                                                       perhaps an appropriate stage for which to take the
3
    plural.
                                                                       adjournment?
4
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     General Naidoo as the
                                                                    4
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Thank you very much.
5
                                                                    5
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Till when do you suggest we
    commander, if there was anything emerging he would pursue
                                                                       adjourn? 2 o'clock?
    the matter because he's the commander of those people.
                                                                    6
6
7
                                                                    7
                                                                              MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       It's being whispered to
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Did you yourself
                                                                   8
                                                                       me that quarter past 2, Mr Chairman.
8
    instruct anybody to do something about these allegations?
9
                                                                    9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     I am saying General
                                                                              CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   Very well. We will take
    Naidoo as the commander had to go, get to the bottom of
                                                                       the adjournment until quarter past 2.
10
                                                                   10
                                                                              [COMMISSION ADJOURNS
11
    this matter, if there was anything.
                                                                   11
                                                                                                            COMMISSION RESUMES]
12
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                 The question is whether you
                                                                   12
                                                                       [14:16] CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      The Commission resumes.
13
    gave any instructions, not leaving it to Lieutenant-General
                                                                   13
                                                                       National Commissioner, you're still under oath. Mr
    Naidoo to something if he felt like doing it or considered
14
                                                                   14
                                                                       Madlanga, do you have anymore questions?
15
    it necessary, but did you yourself give any instructions?
                                                                   15
                                                                              MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                                     S.U.O.
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Judge, I am saying when
                                                                   16
                                                                              CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.):
16
    the matter was brought to us it was brought by a commander
17
                                                                   17
                                                                       Yes, Mr Chairman, thank you. Let me take you back to your
18
    who is in charge of people. In our engagement with the
                                                                       evidence to the effect that at the time you received your
19
    commander we sought to understand the route and the merits
                                                                   19
                                                                       briefing on 16 August 2012 you were aware that General
20
    of the matter, and I also say the same problems that are
                                                                   20
                                                                       Naidoo had been on the ground at the scene of the killings.
    being stated in the statement, to say "I cannot identify
                                                                   21
                                                                       Now the question that I want to ask you is this; the
21
                                                                   22
22
    the person, I do not know the name," confronted us.
                                                                       response that you gave to my last question, are you
23
                                                                   23
                                                                       suggesting thereby that you were willing to leave the
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                    General, I will use
                                                                   24
                                                                       decision on whether to investigate the allegations by Mr
24
    something that you yourself did to try to get an answer to
                                                                       Myburgh to somebody who had been at the scene during the
25
    this very same question. Do you remember the tampering
                                                       Page 6928
                                                                                                                          Page 6930
    with the scene at scene 2 in the sense that weapons were
1
                                                                    1
                                                                        shooting by the police officers?
    moved from next to protesters who were lying on the ground
                                                                    2
2
                                                                               MR HANABE:
                                                                                                   I didn't get the question.
3
    either dead or injured? Do you remember that there was
                                                                    3
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          Perhaps let me take a
4
    such tampering?
                                                                    4
                                                                        step back. Let me take a step back. I want to add
5
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I do.
                                                                    5
                                                                        something that perhaps you may not be aware of, but if
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And do you remember that
                                                                        you're aware of it you will tell us. I would like to refer
6
                                                                    6
                                                                    7
7
    once you were advised of this, you instituted an
                                                                        you - may I ask the indulgence of the Commissioners and
                                                                    8
8
    investigation?
                                                                        offer to present them with a copy of General Naidoo's
9
                                                                    9
                                                                        statement during the course of this afternoon still. I
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I do.
10
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     And you assigned it to
                                                                        unfortunately - but I will read -
                                                                   10
    somebody quite senior, a major-general, was it Major-
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
11
                                                                   11
                                                                                                      It is an exhibit, is it
12
    General Johnson [inaudible].
                                                                   12
                                                                        not?
13
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, I did.
                                                                   13
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          I do not think that it
14
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Now what I'm trying to
                                                                   14
                                                                       is, Mr Chairman.
15
                                                                   15
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
    understand, General, is this; I do not understand why you
                                                                                                      Well, there are so many
16
    would have wanted to leave this to the decision of General
                                                                   16
                                                                        exhibits; I thought it was, but -
17
    Naidoo. Why is it that in respect of these allegations you
                                                                   17
                                                                               MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                          Yes, I might be
    did not institute investigations?
18
                                                                   18
                                                                        mistaken.
19
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      The important thing
                                                                   19
                                                                               MS PILLAY:
                                                                                                  Chair, it's exhibit DD. D
                                                                        for donkey, D for donkey.
    that you're mentioning is that a major-general was engaged
                                                                   20
21
    to look into the scene that you allude to, and on this
                                                                   21
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      It is an exhibit?
    matter that you're questioning me on, a major-general who
                                                                   22
                                                                               MS PILLAY:
                                                                                                  Yes.
22
    is responsible for that environment, if there was more
                                                                   23
                                                                               CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                      For a moment I thought that
24 information coming out, would have assisted us in this
                                                                   24
                                                                        I was losing it. I'm pleased to think that in this respect
25 regard.
                                                                   25
                                                                        at least I'm not.
  ARCHIVE
```

MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Thank you very much, Mr Chairman. Unfortunately the copy that I have

3 does not have any page numbering. I will just count the 4 pages, 1, 2, 3, 4, and bottom of page 4 and then to the top

5 of page - no, no, no, bottom of page 5 to the top of page

6 -

6

1

2

7 CHAIRPERSON: Yes, it's more appropriate to talk of pages as having feet. It's more appropriate to 8

9 speak of pages as having feet. We talk about a footnote on

10 a page, not a bottom note. Are you going to make copies of

the statement available to us in the course of the 11

12 afternoon? But presumably you've given a copy already to

13 the witness. Presumably we don't have to have copies yet,

14 but if you want to question her about it, to be fair, she 15

has to have a copy before her.

16 MR MADLANGA SC: I apologise,

17 Commissioner. Some of these things arise from the cross-

18 examination. It is not matters that one had pre-planned. 19 CHAIRPERSON:

All I'm saying is you -MR MADLANGA SC: I understand. I

21 understand.

20

2

5

22 CHAIRPERSON: You can't cross-examine - I

23 won't allow you to cross-examine the National Commissioner

24 on the General Naidoo statement unless she has it in front

25 of her.

Page 6933 towards the second line of rocks, we came under fire from

2 the strikers to my left and the bullets narrowly missed me

3 and struck the rocks around me. I immediately returned

4 fire with two rounds from my pistol Z88," and so on, "at

5 the individual I could see taking cover between rocks and

6 trees, with a firearm in his hand. Several other members

7 also returned fire in the direction of the shots, which

8 immediately stopped. We later arrested two individuals in

9 that area with firearms in their possession, one of whom

10 admitted to firing on the police as they advanced." You

see that?

11

12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I do.

13 MR MADLANGA SC: At the time Mr Myburgh

14 made the report that I earlier referred you to, at the time he made that report to you, did you even consider that

General Naidoo, who was at the scene of the killing - you 16

17 said you knew this - did you even consider that he might

18 well have been involved in the shooting himself? Did that

19 cross your mind at all? Did you even consider that?

20 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did not. I will be 21 able to answer you if you ask me the question. No, at that

point I didn't. 22

23 MR MADLANGA SC: You are a senior in the

police force. Yes, I realise what your experience is, but

you are a commissioner.

Page 6932

1

MR MADLANGA SC: I accept that fully, 1

fully, and without any reservations. Thank you, Mr

3 Chairman. General, in the version of -

4 MR MPOFU: Sorry, Chairperson, can I just

make an enquiry? The version of the statement that we have

seems to have been faxed. Is that the one? So when you 6

7 refer to the page numbers, is it the fax page numbers?

8 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, I was exactly 9 going to say that. Thank you, Mr Mpofu. My version does

have fax page numbers and I am referring to page 5. I will 10

now use the Latin, Mr Chairman, and say inferne, and then 11

12 to the top of page 6. General, look at the very last line,

13 there's the sentence that starts halfway through that line.

14 Do you see that?

15 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Uh-uh.

16 MR MADLANGA SC: The very last line at

17 page 5.

"In addition?" 18 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:**

"I instructed the 19 MR MADLANGA SC:

personnel to form a line so that." 20

21 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Okay, ja. That's it.

22 MR MADLANGA SC: "I instructed the

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

personnel to form a line so that we could continue to move

24 forward in a sweeping action to clear the rocks, as the NIU

had been before the shooting. Just as we moved forward

Page 6934

GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I am.

2 MR MADLANGA SC: I see that as quite

basic. Somebody is there; you say that you knew he was

there. Shooting by police took place, and he says he was

at the scene when this happened. You knew it. You did not

even consider that he might well have been part of the 6

7 shooting.

8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Perhaps the way you're

9 asking your question, you're confusing me, and maybe let me

10 try and see whether I'm understanding you. You've

11 presented to me the statement of Wouter. You asked me all

12 those relevant questions to say did I investigate it or I

13 did not investigate, and I said we engaged Wouter. The

14 issue that is raised in the statement that he's not unable,

15 he's not able to identify or to point at the person,

continued to present to us. You then asked me whether I 16

17 followed up to investigate, and I said the commanders that

18 I had, had the responsibility to pursue this matter and

19 those commanders would both be General Mbombo and General

20 Naidoo, because in order of command General Mbombo remains

21 fully responsible for the province and General Naidoo

responds to him, and I'm sure when they come to testify

they will be able to answer a number of these questions,

and I have said before we parted I did engage Wouter, I did

want to understand the issue.

	D (005		P. (007
1	Page 6935 CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, what do you mean by	1	Page 6937 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The focus of our
2	saying you engaged Wouter? By Wouter you mean Myburgh? I	2	engagement was to say which police officer has done it,
3	don't know what his rank is –	3	because he was talking about a police officer.
4	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Myburgh.	4	CHAIRPERSON: No, no, I understand that,
5	CHAIRPERSON: So I don't know what	5	and he couldn't identify the police officer.
		6	
6	Myburgh's rank is. Do we know? Is it not on the		
7	statement? When you say "I engaged Myburgh," what do you	7	CHAIRPERSON: But what I'm asking you,
8	mean? Did you have an interview with him? Did you	8	isn't it reasonable to suppose that an experienced
9	question him yourself?	9	detective who was put on to the case, might have been able
10	GENERAL PHIYEGA: The issue of Myburgh,	10	on the information which he had at his disposal, to
11	as stated in the statement under 4, on the same day, if I	11	identify the police officer by ascertaining where precisely
12	may just – "On the same day, on 1st August – on 1st October	12	the shooting had taken place, possibly identifying who the
13	2012, I once again narrated the same story to Major-General	13	deceased was, because he had a blanket, that kind of
14	Naidoo. Major-General Naidoo was the second person I	14	information, which could have enabled an astute,
15	reported this shooting incident to ever since it happened,	15	experienced detective to trace the identity of the NIU
16	whereafter Lieutenant-General Mbombo and the National	16	member, even though the warrant-officer was not able to
17	Commissioner were informed by myself as per arrangement on	17	identify him? Isn't that a fair assumption?
18	the 2nd of October."	18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I would agree that it
19	CHAIRPERSON: Yes, I know that. I read	19	could well have been possible.
20	that, and you said you engaged him.	20	CHAIRPERSON: The next question you were
21	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	21	asked is did you yourself give instruction as to anybody to
22	CHAIRPERSON: And what I want to know,	22	investigate the case further?
23	what did you mean by that word "engage?" Did you -	23	GENERAL PHIYEGA: General Mbombo and
24	GENERAL PHIYEGA: What I'm –	24	General Naidoo had to look into this matter. I, and I may
25	CHAIRPERSON: Did you speak to him? Did	25	say that one of the results was this very statement.
	Page 6936		=
1	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did	1	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do
2	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take?	2	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so?
	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself,		CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did.
2 3 4	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-	2 3 4	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double
2 3 4 5	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant- Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this	2 3 4 5	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to
2 3 4 5 6	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to	2 3 4 5 6	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so?
2 3 4 5 6 7	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts	2 3 4 5 6 7	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo might
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably there were circumstances which could have been investigated	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't involved in the shooting, he was aware of it at the time
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably there were circumstances which could have been investigated in an endeavour to identify the person? You know there	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't involved in the shooting, he was aware of it at the time and had taken no steps to see that the offender was brought
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably there were circumstances which could have been investigated in an endeavour to identify the person? You know there was, the body was at a particular spot, which he could be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't involved in the shooting, he was aware of it at the time and had taken no steps to see that the offender was brought to book, so Lieutenant-General Naidoo was an inappropriate
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably there were circumstances which could have been investigated in an endeavour to identify the person? You know there was, the body was at a particular spot, which he could be asked to point out. The deceased had a blanket. There	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	CHAIRPERSON: Did you instruct them to do so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't involved in the shooting, he was aware of it at the time and had taken no steps to see that the offender was brought to book, so Lieutenant-General Naidoo was an inappropriate person to even request to investigate the matter in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	you have a face to face interview with him? What form did the engagement take? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, both myself, General Mbombo, and General Naidoo, engaged Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, asked questions about this very shooting that he's talking about, and we wanted to know who this person is so that we can understand the facts that were being presented to us as per this allegation, and again he wasn't able to say to us, he said he could not point the person, he does not know the person, he hasn't seen the name tag. CHAIRPERSON: Yes, so you say you asked him questions. Did you have a face to face interview with him? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now even though he couldn't identify the face, he didn't recognise the face of the NIU member and he didn't make out his name tag, presumably there were circumstances which could have been investigated in an endeavour to identify the person? You know there was, the body was at a particular spot, which he could be asked to point out. The deceased had a blanket. There were a number of clues that could have been followed up in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	so, or did you just leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did. CHAIRPERSON: What? I put a double question. Did you instruct them, or did you leave it to their discretion to do so? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I asked them to look into this matter. CHAIRPERSON: You asked them to look into it? GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. CHAIRPERSON: Now what Mr Madlanga asks you is of course more serious. He suggests that in the light of the passage he read you from Lieutenant-General Naidoo's statement, that Lieutenant-General Naidoo might have had a motive not to have the matter investigated, either, as Mr Madlanga suggests, because he was involved in the shooting, or possibly because even if he wasn't involved in the shooting, he was aware of it at the time and had taken no steps to see that the offender was brought to book, so Lieutenant-General Naidoo was an inappropriate person to even request to investigate the matter in the light of the background which has been sketched to you.

21

22

23

24

25

1

MR SEMENYA SC:

even though it is my own question, I think is an

appropriate question and I suggest that we give the witness

CHAIRPERSON:

a chance to answer it.

[14:36] GENERAL PHIYEGA:

```
Page 6939
    myself, I did not understand Mr Madlanga to be meaning -
2
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  No, no, Mr Madlanga only
    referred to he was involved in the shooting and the idea of
3
4
    a motive came from me and I prefaced it by the word
5
    "possibly," but whether Mr Madlanga asked the question or
    not, it's one which I think the witness should be
6
7
    encouraged to answer.
8
           MR SEMENYA SC:
                                    Can I complete that,
9
    Chair? The concern that I have, I understand that General
    Naidoo would have been involved in the shooting, i.e. he
10
    shot, not that he was involved in the shooting which is
11
    described by Mr Myburgh.
12
13
           CHAIRPERSON:
                                  Those are all questions
14
    that the witness can deal with, but even if he wasn't
15
    involved physically in shooting, if he was accompanying the
    person who did and approved his behaviour, it might be a
16
17
    form of involvement. Alternatively, even if he wasn't
18
    involved in the shooting, if he was present and saw it and
19
    took no steps to bring the offender to book, that would
20
    also be a motive for him not to investigate further -
```

But those are -

So the question I think is,

The person who brings

Page 6940

1

17

19

```
handed over to IPID.
2
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     If you say that it is
3
    not your statement or evidence that it was near impossible
    for this matter to be investigated, why then did you even
    bother to tell this Commission about the fact that you had
6
    not been given detail identifying the persons concerned?
7
    Of what relevance was that to the questions that I was
8
    asking you?
9
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     May I ask you to repeat
10
    your question?
11
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     Not so long ago, perhaps
12
    in response to one or two questions earlier, or just before
13
    now, you said that it is not your evidence that it was near
14
    impossible to investigate this matter. Do you remember
15
    saying so?
16
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Yes.
17
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     You spoke at the same
18
    time with Mr Hanabe. Can you please repeat your response?
    There may be problems with the transcription.
19
20
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Am I asking you to -
21
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                     No, no, no, will you
22
    just repeat the answer, the last answer you gave? You
23
    spoke at the same time with Mr Hanabe next to you and there
24
    may be problems with the transcription.
25
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                     Maybe I missed the
```

this to my attention and the attention of General Mbombo is 2 3 first and foremost Major-General Naidoo. We request Major-4 General Naidoo to then bring the warrant-officer to talk to 5 us. We ask the questions we asked, and we still find that 6 he is saying "I cannot point at the police who did it, I 7 don't know his name," and this is when I ask General Mbombo 8 and General Naidoo to further look into this matter, and it 9 is that process that even produces the very statement that 10 we are discussing, because there wasn't a statement. 11 MR MADLANGA SC: And from that statement 12 and the interaction you had with Mr Myburgh, you came to the conclusion that because he could not give you the 13 14 identities of the people concerned, this was near 15 impossible to investigate? 16 GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is not my statement 17 that it was near impossible to investigate. I said I had asked General Mbombo and General Naidoo to pursue this 18 19 thing, and I think this is how it even lands with the IPID. 20 MR MADLANGA SC: When did you leave it to 21 them to follow up? Was it after you had received Mr 22 Myburgh's statement? GENERAL PHIYEGA: On the day it was 23 24 reported to me, and the progress I was given was that a

statement was made, and also that that statement has been

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

Page 6942 answer again. 2 MR MADLANGA SC: You do remember saying 3 that it is not your evidence that it was near impossible to 4 investigate this matter. You remember saying so? 5 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes. 6 MR MADLANGA SC: Now what my question is, 7 is of what relevance was your evidence to the effect that Mr Myburgh could not give you details on the identity of the shooter? Of what relevance was that, if what you 10 intended was not that it was near impossible for the police 11 to investigate this matter? 12 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** The context of the 13 first aspect of your question was that when we engaged 14 Warrant-Officer, the warrant-officer, he indicated that he 15

did not know the name, could not identify the person. That 16 was the first context of the relevance. The second aspect, I have responded to you, indicating that I had requested 18 the commanders to continue looking into this matter. The third aspect is that there was even an outcome of that 20 because I'm seeing even the statement was part of the

21 request that the commanders that I've said now and even

22 earlier, what they did to, further on, it did, it still did

23 not solve who the person was and what was that. The

24 relevance was for them to look into this matter, and I was

also, I've also responded to you when you were saying, you

```
Page 6943
                                                                                                                        Page 6945
    were comparing this with the other matter that you
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Yes, Mr Chairman.
                                                                  1
2
                                                                  2
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   So if there's any substance
    presented to me.
3
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                   You have made mention of
                                                                  3
                                                                      in what Mr Myburgh said, one of the people listed there
4
    IPID. Do you have a record of an IPID docket in respect of
                                                                  4
                                                                      will be the person who [inaudible].
5
    this matter? I'm not suggesting there isn't, but this is
                                                                  5
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       No, Mr Chairman, no, no,
    information that perhaps may be important or relevant for
                                                                      the second page is not NIU, it's TRT Pretoria.
                                                                  6
6
7
                                                                  7
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
    completeness on this subject.
                                                                                                   It's just from the top to
8
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                  8
                                                                      the foot of the first page.
                                    No, we don't keep those
                                                                  9
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
9
    because we are being the police.
                                                                                                       Yes, yes, first page top
10
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                    I know that very well.
                                                                 10
                                                                      to the foot -
    I know that very well. All I'm asking is this; do you
11
                                                                 11
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   And that's all the NIU
    know, do you know whether or not there is such a docket, an
12
                                                                 12
                                                                      people at scene 2 -
    IPID docket?
13
                                                                 13
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Yes, yes.
                                                                 14
14
           GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                    No, I don't, but I'm
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                   - who fired.
15
    hoping that the response I was given by General Mbombo that
                                                                 15
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       Yes.
    this statement was submitted to IPID, that they had pursued
                                                                 16
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
16
                                                                                                   I see. So if Mr Myburgh is
    the matter.
17
                                                                 17
                                                                      right, if Warrant-Officer Myburgh is right, the person whom
                                                                      he's referring to is listed there, although we don't know
18
           MR MADLANGA SC:
                                   May I refer you to a
                                                                 18
19
    document that I believe has been placed in front of you,
                                                                 19
                                                                      who he is.
20
    it's a spreadsheet with several columns. At the top in a
                                                                 20
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       We would expect him to
21
    horizontal column it has scene 2, and then in vertical
                                                                 21
                                                                      be, or he must be there, Mr Chairman, yes. Now and also,
22
    columns there's rounds fired, there's firearms, rounds
                                                                 22
                                                                      Mr Chairman, of importance, Mr Myburgh's statement refers
23
    fired, cartridges found, and then number, Persal, rank,
                                                                 23
                                                                      to the firearm being put back in the leg holster. So it
                                                                 24
24
    initials, name, and then below that there are people's
                                                                      must be a 9mm firearm.
                                                                 25
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
25
    names and a whole lot more information. Do you have that
                                                                                                   I see there are only four
                                                      Page 6944
                                                                                                                        Page 6946
    in front of you?
                                                                  1
                                                                      NIU members with 9mm firearms.
1
                                                                  2
2
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   [Inaudible]
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       That's the next point I
                                                                      was getting to. Now General, if you run your eyes through
 3
            MR HANABE:
                                Sorry, Chairperson.
                                                                  3
 4
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   FFF8.
                                                                      this, and do you confirm that there are only four NIU
 5
                                                                      members who fired 9mm pistols, and their names appear
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       Thank you. Thank you,
                                                                      against numbers 3, 6, 7, 23. Have I given all? Yes. Do
    Mr Chairman.
                                                                  6
6
                                                                  7
                                                                      you see that?
7
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   How do we describe the
     exhibit? This is an analysis of cartridge cases found, and
                                                                  8
8
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                        I really cannot - I
9
     that's also names as well -
                                                                      see, 3, 6, 7, 8, but the question you are asking me, I'm
                                                                      not the right person to answer it.
10
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       It's an analysis of
                                                                 10
     shots fired and cartridge cases -
                                                                 11
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                       General Phiyega, I am
11
12
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   Analysis of shots fired,
                                                                 12
                                                                      not asking you whether for a fact, whether you know for a
                                                                      fact that on the day - and you know this yourself - on the
13
     etcetera, at scene 2.
                                                                 13
                                                                 14
                                                                      day these four people fired shots there. What I'm asking
14
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                       At scene 2, yes. Yes,
                                                                 15
                                                                      you is, do you see that this record which we have been
15
     and it's the latest version that was furnished to us, the
                                                                      furnished by SAPS itself says that of the NIU members who
     evidence leaders, by SAPS itself, Mr Chairman, and it
                                                                 16
16
17
     purports to be SAPS' own analysis of the situation
                                                                 17
                                                                      fired shots at scene 2, only four fired shots from 9mm
18
    reflected thereon. Take your time, General -
                                                                 18
                                                                      pistols? Do you see that this is what this document
19
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   It doesn't seem to tell us
                                                                 19
                                                                      reflects? That is my question.
    whether the people were - or does it? Does it tell us
                                                                 20
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
20
                                                                                                        I would still say to
21
     where the people came from? Oh, it does. All the NIU
                                                                 21
                                                                      you, you gave me this document two minutes ago. I need
     people are on the first page. Is that right?
                                                                      time to look at it and I want you to walk me through what
22
         MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                      you say is NIU and four. If you want me just to look at
23
                                    Yes.
                                                                 23
24
            CHAIRPERSON:
                                   And the top of the second
                                                                 24
                                                                      numbers and you're not looking for an interpretation, it's
                                                                      a different story.
25
    page.
```

			1. 3	
	Page 6947			Page 6949
1	CHAIRPERSON: I don't think we can expect	1	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I see 2	23.
2	an interpretation from the National Commissioner. To be	2	MR MADLANGA SC: And that is	Constable
3	fair, I don't think we can expect the National Commissioner	3	Thafeni.	
4	to interpret the document for us, but you can draw her	4	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Correct.	
5	attention to the entries that you consider relevant and	5	MR MADLANGA SC: And he is sa	aid to have
6	point out to her that it looks as if there were only two	6	fired two rounds with a 9mm pistol.	
7	constables from the NIU who were on the scene who fired 9mm	7	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I'm wa	alking now.
8	bullets. So if it was a constable who fired a 9mm bullet,	8	MR MADLANGA SC: And I see n	o other
9	then it's not so difficult to investigate the case as, I	9	constable who is reflected as having fired rou	ınds from a
10	think to be fair to her, she was led to believe.	10	9mm pistol. Do you see any other?	
11	MR MADLANGA SC: Just to conclude this,	11	GENERAL PHIYEGA: The two yo	ou mentioned,
12	General, much as you're not in a position to interpret the	12	I've seen. Probably there isn't, because you've	ve had an
13	document, I will suggest to you - as the Chairman has	13	opportunity of perusing this document.	
14	already taken you to the point, and that is exactly what I	14	[14:56] MR MADLANGA SC: Would yo	ou accept that
15	was leading to - I will suggest to you that if you look at	15	based on what I've just done now - and to u	se your
16	number 3, there it is, the Persal number is given. Do you	16	language, walking you through – do you acce	ept that it would
17	see that?	17	have been a matter of relative ease for these	: two
18	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do.	18	constables to be brought to Mr Myburgh in or	rder to see if
19	MR MADLANGA SC: Then you also see under	19	he would be able to identify them? But of co	
20	rank, do you see the column marked "Rank?"	20	=	
21	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do.	21	CHAIRPERSON: It would be sen	nsible –
22	MR MADLANGA SC: And go down again, still	22	MR MADLANGA SC: A proper ide	entification
23	against the number 3, do you see that the rank is given as	23	parade might have had to be done, but do yo	
24	constable? CST, and I assume that means constable.	24	would have been a matter of relative ease for	•
25	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I see that.	25	picked out and to be part of an identification	
	CENTERVIET THE EST. 1 200 that.	20	picked out and to be part of an identification	parado.
	Page 6948			Page 6950
1	MR MADLANGA SC: And then go back to the	1	GENERAL PHIYEGA: It could ha	ave been,
2	top again, the top of the document, and you will see there,	2	depending on what time the facts are preser	nting, and I'm
3	there is 9mm, there's R5, there's shotguns, then there is	3	hoping that those that I've asked to investig	ate can answer
4	R5 to the right of the 9mm. Or do you see the 9mm there?	4	these questions that you are posing.	
5	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I do.	5	MR MADLANGA SC: Commissio	ner, I'm asking
6	MR MADLANGA SC: And above that, that is	6	this of you.	
7	where the 9mm is. Do you see that it says "rounds fired?"	7	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I have ans	swered to say
8	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I see.	8	it could have been.	
9	MR MADLANGA SC: Now go down again in a	9	MR MADLANGA SC: Maybe I go	ot confused by
10	straight line, vertically, that is, from 9mm, so as to see	10	the long addition after the "it could have been	en." Thank
11	what this document says about rounds fired, 9mm rounds	11	you. Thank you very much, General. Gener	al, the next
12	fired. Go down to number 3. Now just to make sure that	12	question I'm going to ask refers back to wha	at you said in
13	you do indeed understand this, can you give me the number	13	the media statement, which is that the police	e shot at the
14	yourself now? Against 3, number 3, how many rounds of 9mm,	14	protesters in self defence. That is what I an	n referring
15	how many rounds are said to have been fired by Constable	15	back to, and that is what the context of my	•
16	Halam with a 9mm pistol?	16	is. It is not so much that you should anticip	•
17	GENERAL PHIYEGA: There are three.	17	findings of this Commission should be. So the	
18	MR MADLANGA SC: There are three. Now	18	I'm asking you. It will be in the context of w	
19	I'm sure now that you do follow the document, General.	19	yourself have said. Do you understand that	•
20	GENERAL PHIYEGA: I will crawl along with	20	GENERAL PHIYEGA: Mmm.	
21	you.	21		nmission were
22	() () () () () () () () () ()	22	to ultimately draw an inference that the con-	
23	for another constable, and against his name look under 9mm	23	Myburgh saw putting back a firearm into the	
24	rounds find. The post senatable Less with Open rounds	23	halatan had in fact about a meann into the	Jac or icg

24 rounds fired. The next constable I see with 9mm rounds

25 fired is number 23. Do you see that?

24 holster, had in fact shot at one of the injured people who

25 were lying on the ground, would you still continue to hold

5

Page 6953

Page 6951

- the view that in respect of all the people that the police
- 2 fired shots at, they did so in self defence? Would you say
- that even in respect of such a shot if this Commission were 3
- 4 to find it finally in fair that Mr Myburgh, or rather, in
- 5 fair from Mr Myburgh's evidence, that the constable had
- fired a shot at a person lying on the ground? 6
- 7 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I'm consistent in my view that given the sensitivity, the gravity of this matter 8
- 9 and what it means to all of us, I would be very, very
- 10 cautious to answer such a question on presuppositions. I
- 11 would answer when I have the real facts. To say it's
- hypothetical, I find it difficult to say I would change on 12
- 13 the basis of a hypothesis.
- 14 MR MADLANGA SC: I am not asking you to 15 hypothesise. There was a conscious choice of words on my part, and I said if ultimately - and I'm not asking you to 16
- 17 hypothesise - if ultimately this Commission were to infer 18 from what Mr Myburgh says that the unidentified constable
- 19 in fact fired a firearm at a protester who was lying
- 20 injured on the ground, would you still say, would you still
- 21 say that the firing of such a shot was in self defence?
- 22 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, the witness has
- 23 answered that question. It is predicated on a hypothesis
- 24 of a finding by the Commission and the witness says it's
- too grave a matter on which I will offer an opinion on a 25

Page 6952

- 1 hypothesis. It might not be an answer we want, but that's
- 2 an answer.
- 3 MR MADLANGA SC: I've never known it, Mr
- Chairman, that I'm not entitled to try to probe questions 4
- 5 further, unless -
- CHAIRPERSON: But it is a hypothetical 6
- 7 question. I'm not sure that the fact that it's a
- 8 hypothetical question is the reason why a witness can
- 9 refuse to answer it, but if a witness does decline to
- answer it and gives that reason, the very declension can 10
- 11 lead to inferences being drawn at a later stage. I don't
- 12 know that one need take it further at this stage. The
- 13 witness will be aware of the fact that inferences maybe
- 14 drawn in the case of questions that she declines to answer.
- 15 MR SEMENYA SC: No, but Chair, with
- respect, the witness has answered. 16
- 17 CHAIRPERSON: She said it's a very grave 18 matter and in the circumstances it wouldn't be appropriate
- 19 for her to answer. That's a declension in any language,
- but Mr Bizos, you've got a point as well? 20
- 21 MR BIZOS SC: I merely want to support my
- 22 learned -
- CHAIRPERSON: - microphone on. 23
- MR BIZOS SC: I want to support my

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- learned friend, because my learned friend on my right has

persistently objected to any hypothetical question.

- Putting hypothetical questions to educated people who
- understand the nature of a hypothetical question is a very 3
- regular form of cross-examination.
 - CHAIRPERSON: I'm aware of that, but if a
- 6 witness -
- 7 MR BIZOS SC: With respect, Mr Chairman,
- to support the witness every time a hypothetical question
- is that "I do not want to do that," I want to draw to the
- 10 Commission's attention and to the counsel and to the
- 11 witness that we are going to argue that this is a
- 12 deliberate attempt for people to persist in their
- 13 statements and the correctness of the statements that they
- 14 have already made and they are not prepared to answer
- 15 questions on the hypothesis that the court finds, and it
- impedes proper cross-examination. I can understand that 16
- 17 the Commission would want a semi-literate person to be
- 18 protected, but not a witness such as the one that is in the
- 19 witness box now.
- 20 CHAIRPERSON: Thank you. Mr Madlanga, do
- 21 you wish to add anything?
- 22 MR MADLANGA SC: I agree fully with what
- 23 Mr Bizos is saying, Mr Chairman.
- 24 CHAIRPERSON: The witness has given a
- 25 reason why she declines to answer this hypothetical

- Page 6954 question, which may or may not be a good reason. I don't
- think there's any point in pressing her on this particular
- issue. As I said, a declension by a witness to answer a
- 4 question, albeit a hypothetical one, may in appropriate
- 5 circumstances lead to an inference being drawn against her.
- 6 If she's prepared to take that chance, that's her choice.
- 7 Would you like to proceed to your next question?
- 8 Thank you. General, I MR MADLANGA SC:
- will now take you back to a paragraph of your media
- 10 statement that I referred you to, and that is the
- 11 penultimate paragraph of page 2 of the media statement. In
- 12 this paragraph you say the following, "The dispersion
- 13 action had commenced at this and the armed protesters were
- 14 driven from their stronghold to a high bushy ground in the
- 15 close vicinity." I suggested to you earlier that this
- related to scene 2 and you said that you do not know. 16
- 17 Remember?
- 18 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, I did.
- 19 MR MADLANGA SC: The statement goes on
- and says, "The police members encircled the area and
- 21 attempted to force the protesters out by means of water
- cannons, rubber bullets, and stun grenades." You see that? 22
- 23 **GENERAL PHIYEGA:** Yes, I do. 24 MR MADLANGA SC: You remember that in
- response to one of my earlier questions you said that you

```
Page 6955
                                                                                                                         Page 6957
     did read the SAPS presentation?
                                                                      it could be.
 1
 2
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   2
                                      Yes.
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      But on the language use,
 3
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And you were aware that
                                                                       SAPS itself in the presentation – or just a minute.
 4
    that presentation so to speak charts the path or course
                                                                       Commissioner, just to make sure that I understand your
 5
    that SAPS proposed to follow by way of the evidence it
                                                                       answer, do you accept that the presentation itself is
    would present before this Commission. Was that your
                                                                   6
                                                                       replete with reference to scene 1 and scene 2? Do you
 6
 7
                                                                   7
                                                                       accept that?
    understanding of the presentation?
 8
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      It is my understanding.
                                                                   8
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      Yes, I do, but I also
 9
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And without doubt
                                                                       want to say we have developed over the journeys that we
    therefore this would have been a very important document,
                                                                       have travelled, language, it's been an evolving language.
10
                                                                       We define things to achieve commonality. Issues of scene
11
    not so?
12
                                                                  12
                                                                       2, scene 1, we've migrated as a community of this
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Which document? The
13
    statement or the presentation?
                                                                       Commission to build a language, and this is why I say yes,
14
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      No, no, the
                                                                  14
                                                                       it could be, based on the fact that I'm mentioning that it
15
                                                                       has been a process of developing a common understanding and
    presentation. The presentation.
                                                                       bringing common definitions and common wording.
16
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, it is true.
                                                                  17
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Which then, to use the
17
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      And as such, General, I
18
    take it that it is not a document that you would read
                                                                       word that you use, could mean that what you are referring
19
    perfunctorily. It's a document that you would read with a
                                                                       to in the penultimate paragraph of your statement, are
20
    view to following the contents, not so?
                                                                  20
                                                                       indeed - rather the media statement, are indeed events that
21
                                                                  21
                                                                       took place at scene 2. So you accept that? Or again you
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, it is true.
22
                                                                  22
                                      And you did indeed also
                                                                       at the very least say, could be.
            MR MADLANGA SC:
23
                                                                  23
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                       If I may be allowed
    not read it perfunctorily; you read it in order to
                                                                  24
24
    understand the contents, not so?
                                                                       just to read that paragraph so that I can answer you.
25
                                                                  25
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      And perhaps you may also
                                      I sought to do so.
                                                       Page 6956
                                                                                                                         Page 6958
 1
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      No, no, no, I want to
                                                                       have to read the paragraph before that.
                                                                   2
                                                                             GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                                                      I'll read it -
 2
    make sure that we are still walking together, so to speak,
 3
    General.
                                                                   3
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  Perhaps, it's quarter past
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
 4
                                                                       3. When is it appropriate that we can take the tea break?
 5
            MR MADI ANGA SC:
                                      Now you say you sought
                                                                   5
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      It is appropriate now,
                                                                   6
                                                                       Mr Chairman.
    to do so.
 6
 7
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                   7
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                  It may help the witness to
                                      Mmm
 8
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      I want to know whether
                                                                       give her a chance to read this -
                                                                   9
 9
    you in fact did so, whether you yourself read, in order to
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                  10
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
    you yourself understand.
                                                                                                  - during the adjournment.
10
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                                                  11
                                                                       If that can -
11
                                      I did try to read to
    understand.
12
                                                                  12
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Yes, Mr Chairman.
13
                                                                                                  Very well, we'll take the
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      Now in that reading, and
                                                                  13
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
14
    reading with a view to understanding, would you agree with
                                                                  14
                                                                       tea adjournment at this stage.
                                                                             [COMMISSION ADJOURNS
                                                                                                           COMMISSION RESUMES1
15
    me that the one bushy area that the police encircled during
                                                                  15
                                                                       [15:33] CHAIRPERSON:
                                                                                                     The Commission resumes.
16
    the operation was scene 2?
                                                                  16
17
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      Yes, it could be.
                                                                  17
                                                                       National Commissioner, you're still under oath.
                                                                  18
                                                                             MANGWASHI VICTORIA PHIYEGA:
18
            MR MADLANGA SC:
                                      I'm not sure I
                                                                  19
                                                                             CHAIRPERSON:
19
    understand the "yes, it could be." What do you mean by
                                                                                                  Mr Madlanga?
20
                                                                  20
                                                                             MR MADLANGA SC:
                                                                                                      Mr Mpofu has just
21
            GENERAL PHIYEGA:
                                      I am saying yes, it
                                                                  21
                                                                       signalled to me, Mr Chairman.
   could be, because I'm also starting from the fundamental
                                                                  22
                                                                             MR MPOFU:
                                                                                               Yes, thank you, Chairman, just
    that by the time the statement was done we did not have a
                                                                  23
                                                                       before we - so that we don't interrupt, there is a small
24 scene 1 and a scene 2 and a what and a what. So I think,
                                                                       matter that we'd like to dispose of concerned the
25 I'm actually saying I accommodate that, and I'm saying yes,
                                                                       subpoenaed people. Chair, you'll remember that they had
   ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE
```

- 1 been remanded for yesterday, the 18th, when we were not
- 2 sitting. What has happened is that because of that
- 3 confusion, two of them are not here; four are here, and
- 4 when we were negotiating with our colleagues to deal with
- 5 that situation, it has now become academic in the sense
- 6 that the decision has been made by the evidence leaders in
- 7 any event to withdraw the subpoenas. So what we propose to
- 8 do, Chairperson, subject to confirmation by our colleagues,
- 9 is simply to address those that are here and we will then,
- 10 the other two that are not here, we will convey to them the

11 decision. Thank you, Chairperson.

12 CHAIRPERSON: Do you want them called up,13 or are you just happy that you and Mr Madlanga can perhaps

14 speak to them after we adjourn, and will you see to it

15 they're paid their witness fees for coming today?

16 MR MPOFU: Yes, Chairperson, we will.

17 Thank you.

18 CHAIRPERSON: I'm sure we don't have to 19 worry about the present witness; I'm sure she'll be looked

20 after.

1

21 CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR MADLANGA SC (CONTD.):

22 Thank you. Thank you, Mr Chairman. National Commissioner,

- 23 I'm sure you have considered the paragraph that I referred
- 24 you to, but can I apologise and say that I want to take you
- 25 back to the matter relating to Mr Myburgh, just to ask one

Page 6960

- or two questions around that, and I will then move back to
- 2 where I had taken you, that is to the media statement.
- 3 Commissioner, I'd like to refer to what you did in respect
- 4 of the tampering report at scene 2. The very fact that
- 5 I've referred to a tampering report, after you had
- 6 instituted an investigation, you actually got a formal
- 7 report in writing. You confirm that?
- 8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.
- 9 MR MADLANGA SC: The investigation having 10 been done by Major-General Johnson and the report itself
- 11 being signed by I think Lieutenant-General, I think that's
- being signed by I tillink Electronian General, I tillink that s
- 12 the rank, and the name is Moono, I think it's M-O-O-N-O,
- 13 yes. You confirm that?
- 14 GENERAL PHIYEGA: It is true.
- 15 MR MADLANGA SC: Now did you receive
- anything approximating that, did you receive anything withthe appearance of a formal and written report in respect of
- and appearance of a formal and tricker report in respect of
- 18 the issue that Mr Myburgh had raised?
- 19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I did not receive
- 20 anything written down, but I received feedback and the
- 21 statement is also part of that feedback.
- 22 MR MADLANGA SC: I'm sorry to appear to
- 23 belabour this, and the feedback, was it by both Generals
- 24 Mbombo and Naidoo, or was it by only one of them?
- 25 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The feedback was from

Page 6961

- 1 General Mbombo, and I took it that they, because they were
- 2 task posed, they would invariable have been involved in the
- 3 process.

4 MR MADLANGA SC: Again my apologies if I

will make you or cause you to repeat what you may have said

already. Are you in a position to give us details of thefeedback that General Mbombo gave you on this subject?

8 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I will repeat the

9 issues I have said earlier on, that the warrant-officer was

10 still not able to point to a person –

11 MR MADLANGA SC: Commissioner, I'm very

12 sorry, I'm very, very sorry, General, it's not in my nature

13 to interrupt a witness in the middle of a response, but I'm

14 not asking you now about the warrant-officer, who I assume

15 is Mr Myburgh. Is that so? Mr Myburgh is a warrant-

16 officer, you say?

17 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes.

MR MADLANGA SC: I'm not asking you about

19 him now. I'm being specific on what you referred to as

20 feedback. Can you give us details of the feedback that you

21 yourself were given by General Mbombo? What did General

22 Mbombo say to you by way of this feedback?

23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: I was attempting to

24 give you that feedback. The warrant-officer could still

not point to a person and identify a person that he was

Page 6962

ack to 1 referring to.

7

22

18

2 MR MADLANGA SC: Are you saying this –

3 GENERAL PHIYEGA: What I'm saying is that

4 further to that the warrant-officer had now written a

5 statement, and then I've also said that that statement had

6 been given to IPID.

MR MADLANGA SC: Oh, thank you. Thank

8 you, because you started by referring to the warrant-

9 officer I had no idea that in fact what you were saying

10 was, "General Mbombo reported to me that the warrant-

11 officer," and then, and so on and so on. My apologies

12 there, Commissioner. Now let me take you back to your

13 media statement and the penultimate, or second-last

14 paragraph of page 2. My question, when you said you would

15 have to look at the paragraph, my question was - and I said

16 I would use the word that you had been using – my question

17 was, could it be that what you are referring to there are

18 the events that took place at scene 2 on 16 August 2012?

19 GENERAL PHIYEGA: And I requested to

20 answer you by reading and responding. Remember, reading

21 and responding.

MR MADLANGA SC: Please respond, General.

23 GENERAL PHIYEGA: The paragraph that is

4 here, Sir, is "The dispersion action had commenced at this

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

time and the armed protesters were driven from their

Page 6963

1 stronghold to a high bushy ground in the vicinity." When I

- 2 read that paragraph, it talks about "The dispersion action
- 3 had commenced at this time," which means at the source
- 4 point some dispersion was starting to take place, "and the
- 5 armed protesters were driven from their stronghold to a
- 6 high bushy," high bushy is the second part, so I'd like to
- 7 understand your question, which side of the sentence are we
- 8 talking about?
- 9 MR MADLANGA SC: Is the high bushy ground
- 10 which, when you read that part with the sentence that
- 11 follows, which says the police encircled it, is that high
- 12 bushy ground that was encircled not at scene 2?
- 13 GENERAL PHIYEGA: And I have said yes, it

14 could be.

- MR MADLANGA SC: Now I take you to the
- 16 last two sentences of that paragraph and you should listen
- 17 to them in the context that what they must surely mean is
- 18 that what is stated in them, that is the two sentences, is
- 19 something that took place at scene 2. I will proceed to
- 20 read. "The militant group stormed towards the police,
- 21 firing shots and wielding dangerous weapons," and the next
- 22 sentence reads, "Police retreated systematically and were
- 23 forced to utilise maximum force to defend themselves," and
- 24 that too, you accept, in context must be or could be a
- 25 reference to scene 2?

and I used the words, "without qualification" - what other

- word did I use? But basically whether she says this is
 - word did ruse: Dut basically whether she says this r
- 3 what happened and she's not even willing to qualify it,
- 4 that was one of the questions that I raised with the
- 5 witness when I first introduced this subject. Yes, it is
- 6 so, it is so that not only in response to this, but in
- 7 response to a whole lot of other questions she did refer to
- 8 her commanders, but, but as she is testifying here today,
- 9 she has indicated that she as General Phiyega is willing to
- 10 say that this she continues to stand by. She went so far,
- 11 Mr Chairman, she went so far as to say that unless other
- 12 facts were to be suggested to her, and for as long,
- 13 effectively therefore for as long as there was no such
- 14 suggestion of new facts to her, she continued, or rather,
- 15 she continued to stand by what she had said in this
- 16 statement.
- 17 CHAIRPERSON: I think the problem can be 18 solved, if there is a problem, by using the phrase that was
- used before, "to the best of her knowledge," because shedid say earlier that to the best of her knowledge these are
- 21 the facts.
- 22 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes.
- 23 CHAIRPERSON: And obviously she can't say
- 24 categorically that happened because as she says, she wasn't
- 25 there.

1

4

Page 6964

- 1 GENERAL PHIYEGA: Yes, it could be.
- 2 MR MADLANGA SC: You will recall that I
- 3 said that my next questions are still in the context of
- 4 what you said, which is that you stand, even as of today
- 5 you stand by what you said in the media statement. So you
- 6 even stand by what these two sentences say?
 - GENERAL PHIYEGA: To the best of my
- 8 knowledge, with the facts that I was given at that time I
- 9 still stand.
- 10 MR MADLANGA SC: You still say that it is
- 11 fact that, "The militant group stormed towards the police,"
- 12 and this is what I emphasised, "firing shots," you say that
- 13 to you continues to be fact and you stand by it, at scene
- 14 2?

7

- 15 MR SEMENYA SC: Chair, I object. The
- 16 witness has told us how the information on this press
- 17 statement was compiled. She told us that she is not
- 18 accounting as an eyewitness to any of those statements,
- 19 that there are people who are commanders, who gave that
- 20 information to her. We also know that she was present when
- 21 these events happened at the scene. To then ask her
- 22 whether she still insists on this to be fact or not, is

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

- 23 completely unfair.
- 24 MR MADLANGA SC:
- Mr Chairman,
- 25 Commissioners, I asked the question right at the beginning

Page 6966 MR MADLANGA SC: Yes, yes, yes.

- 2 CHAIRPERSON: She can only rely on the
- 3 information she was given.
 - MR MADLANGA SC: Yes.
- 5 CHAIRPERSON: But the point you're making
- 6 is as I understand it, although you don't quite phrase it
- 7 that way, but she still says that to the best of her
- 8 knowledge those are the facts, and if those words are
- 9 inserted, I think the problem falls away. So please
- 10 proceed on that basis.
- 11 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you, Mr Chairman.
- 12 To the best of your knowledge, those are the facts and for
- 13 that reason you stand by what you said in this press
- 14 statement, in particular that a group stormed towards
- 15 police and I underline firing shots. You stand by
- 16 that?
- 17 MR SEMENYA SC: No Chair, I must still
- 18 register the objection. Those are the facts as were
- 19 relayed to her. You can't ask this witness whether that is
- 20 factually correct.
- 21 CHAIRPERSON: But he's not doing that.
- 22 He's saying, to the best of her knowledge those are the
- 23 facts, and then he added -
- 24 MR SEMENYA SC: No, I'm objecting to the
- 25 question, Chair -

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119 RealTime Transcriptions Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

5

19

20

Page 6969

Page 6967 He added that obviously if CHAIRPERSON: 1 other facts come to your knowledge later which contradict 2 that, then it will be different. But please proceed. 3

4 MR SEMENYA SC: I'm objecting to the

5 question, not to her answer.

CHAIRPERSON: No, I know you're objecting 6

7 to the question -

15

16

17

18

4

7

17

8 MR SEMENYA SC: The question is, do you 9 still stand by that fact. I'm saying this witness cannot account for facts. 10

11 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Madlanga, I think Mr 12 Semenya is semantically correct. I think you can alter the 13 phraseology of the question in a way that will permit you 14 to, allow you to proceed.

MR MADLANGA SC: Mr Chairman, I don't see this unfairness. I just do not. It is the Commissioner who stood before this nation - and indeed the world, because this was a matter of interest to the world as a

19 whole - she stood there and she is the one who owned what

20 is contained in this press statement. I accept that

21 obviously she was not there, she does not have first-hand

22 information, which is why I am not saying to her is this

23 what actually happened. I am asking her what her view is

24 of what she said to the nation and the world on the day, is 25 she saying today, I continue to say so even today. That is

You have an affidavit by the warrant-officer. Do you

stand?" She says she stands by the facts as at the 17th of

August. Now I don't follow that. I thought the question

was, "Do you stand today by the press statement?" and I

don't know what the answer to that is.

6 CHAIRPERSON: I think she's answered that 7 in the affirmative on the basis that on the facts known to 8 her she still stands by the statement. So I think that 9 that's the way one should understand it and I suggest that if you don't understand it, you can talk to the evidence

10 11

leaders afterwards and they can explain to you. Please 12

carry on, Mr Madlanga.

13 Thank you, Mr Burger. MR MADLANGA SC: 14 Mr Burger has actually captured the point. Now,

15 Commissioner, other real facts, or allegations -

allegations, Mr Semenya; I see the red light on -

17 allegations by Mr Myburgh, I'm going to take you to some

other material -

CHAIRPERSON: Sorry, before you do that, can I just go back to Mr Myburgh for a moment? Mr Myburgh,

you say, couldn't identify the person; he didn't know his 21 22 name, couldn't identify his face. But he made allegations

23 about an unknown policeman who behaved, according to him,

24 in a particular way, and so that the fact that one can't

find out who it was, although as we've seen it's not

Page 6968

all that I'm asking this witness and I do not, I do not for 1

the life of me understand the objection. 2

3 CHAIRPERSON: Let me rephrase the

question. On the basis of what you know at this stage, do

5 you still stand by the statement that you made?

GENERAL PHIYEGA: 6 Judge, I have said to

the best of my knowledge and the facts that were presented

8 to me, I would still say those were the facts that I

9 presented on the 17th.

10 [15:53] CHAIRPERSON: I think that's the answer

11 that you sought, Mr Madlanga. I suggest you proceed.

MR MADLANGA SC: 12 Thank you, Mr Chairman.

13 CHAIRPERSON: Mr Burger, you haven't

14 turned your microphone on, but you have a look on your face

15 that indicates that you may want to say something.

MR BURGER SC: Chair, I'm complete lost 16

in the debate. I have to ask the good General questions in

time and if I don't follow the debate I can't ask. As I 18

19 understand the evidence is the General goes and she speaks

to the world on the 17th of August. She gives a version.

21 She says to the best of her knowledge that was correct,

22 those facts she sends into the world. Then comes an

affidavit by the good warrant-officer. She's now asked by

24 my learned friend, as I understand it, "Do you stand by

ARCHIVE FOR JUSTICE

Tel: 011 440 3647 Fax: 011 440 9119

25 that statement today? You've had new facts coming to you.

Page 6970

necessarily as difficult as you were led to believe, but

the fact that one can't identify the policeman concerned

doesn't mean that one has to reject in total the

possibility of the accuracy of the general statement being

not correct. So that's the difficulty I have about that,

6 but anyway, perhaps that can be followed up by Mr Madlanga.

7 I think the point is clear.

8 MR MADLANGA SC: Thank you. Thank you,

Mr Chairman. I will look at the transcript in that regard, 10 but I seem to recall that I did refer to standing by them,

with or without qualification, so that's all. She might 11

12 well still stand by what she said, but maybe say "Ag, now

13 in the light of A, B, C, D, I would qualify what I said by

14 saying Y," the letter Y, that is. Now anyway, I was at the

15 point, Mr Chairman, Commissioner, where I was saying I

16 would now take the witness to other facts by means of which

17 I would seek to demonstrate that what the witness said in

18 respect of scene 2 may well not have been correct.

CHAIRPERSON: Is that going to take some time? Is your first fact going to take some time? The reason I say that is it's about 1 minute to 4.

22 MR MADLANGA SC: It certainly will, Mr

23 Chairman, and again after taking the witness through that I

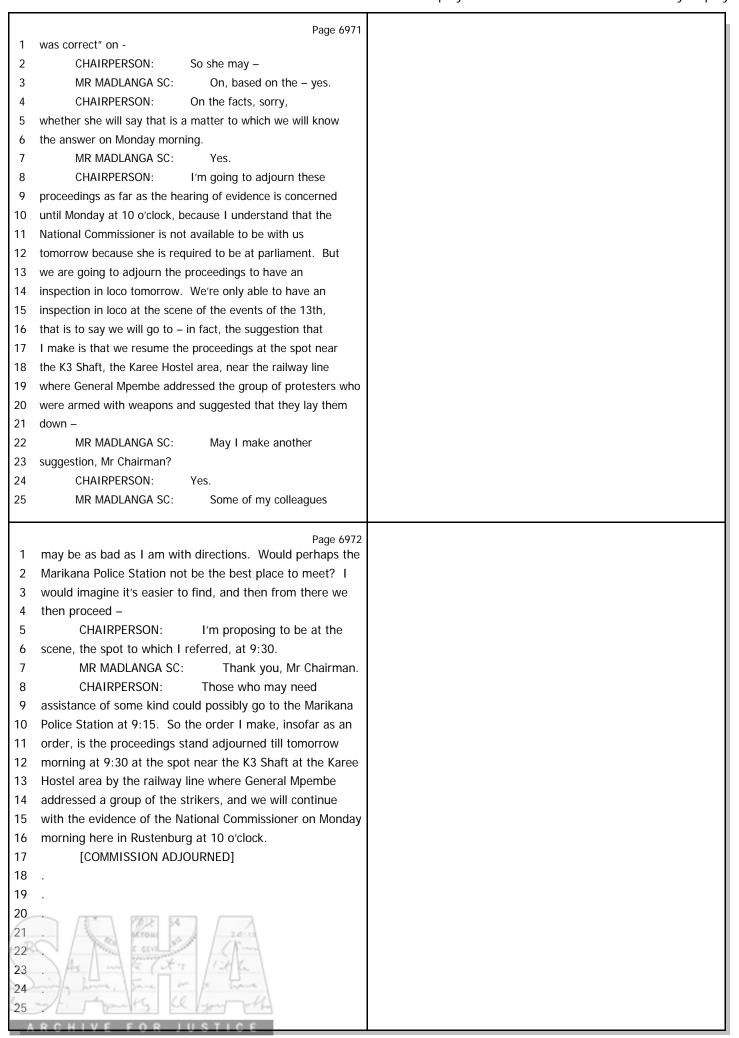
24 will ask her whether as of today she still says "What I

said on the 17th of August 2012 to the nation and the world

19

20

21



A
abbreviate 6918:22
ability 6876:14
able 6860:17 6874:8,20
6875:12 6879:22
6883:1 6884:9
6889:15 6899:14
6903:13,14 6904:16
6908:1 6909:8,13
6917:12 6918:2
6920:13 6933:21 6934:15,23 6936:9
6937:9,16 6949:19
6961:10 6971:14
absolute 6880:17,21,25
6881:2,4,6 6882:8,17
absolutely 6883:18
absolved 6914:15
academic 6959:5
accept 6897:12 6901:16
6902:14 6903:12,25 6904:12,14 6907:9
6911:2 6913:16
6915:5 6917:13
6920:15 6932:1
6949:14,16,23 6957:5
6957:7,21 6963:24
6967:20
acceptance 6917:8
accepted 6913:15 accepting 6920:16
accommodate 6956:25
accompanying 6939:15
accomplished 6900:18
account 6868:5 6884:9
6901:13 6916:2 6967:10
accounting 6964:18
accuracy 6970:4
accurate 6906:13
6921:6
achieve 6957:11
action 6856:21 6879:4
6932:24 6954:13
6962:24 6963:2 actual 6889:10
ad 6858:20,23 6859:2
add 6919:6 6930:4
6953:21
added 6866:22 6966:23
6967:1
addition 6932:18
6950:10
additional 6887:6 6893:8,8,10 6900:4
6900:11
address 6877:20
6879:22 6887:1
6890:24 6959:9
addressed 6971:19
6972:14
addressing 6892:20 adds 6908:25
adds 6908:25 adjourn 6929:6
6959:14 6971:8,13
A B C H I V S S S

IVIdi
adjourned 6972:11,17
adjournment 6876:4,5 6885:14 6921:18,19
6929:3,10 6958:10,14
ADJOURNS 6885:15
6929:11 6958:15
admission 6892:7
admit 6898:14 admitted 6933:10
advanced 6933:10
advised 6868:4,10
6878:5 6922:19
6926:11 6928:7
advising 6862:12 Affairs 6859:12
affidavit 6968:23
6969:1
affirmative 6969:7
Africa 6855:12
African 6903:10
6905:11 6914:15 6916:2
afternoon 6866:17,24
6930:9 6931:12
Ag 6970:12
ago 6863:9 6941:11
6946:21 agree 6857:7,9,13
6879:9 6882:20
6906:4,5 6937:18
6953:22 6956:14
agreed 6884:14 6890:5
6913:12 agrees 6905:25
albeit 6883:18 6954:4
alerting 6860:14
alia 6908:6
allegation 6936:8
allegations 6924:13,19 6924:21,24 6925:4,7
6925:8,9,13 6926:11
6927:8 6928:17
6929:24 6969:15,16
6969:17,22
allow 6898:5,7 6931:23
6967:14 allowed 6957:23
allude 6928:21
Alright 6863:18
6877:17 6882:9
6902:4 6922:9
alter 6967:12 Alternatively 6939:17
alters 6882:3
ammunition 6903:21
6904:9 6908:24
6909:9 6910:6,14
amounted 6888:18 analogy 6869:8
analysis 6944:8,10,12
6944:17
Annandale 6884:12
6892:10 6899:15
announcement 6886:24 6890:20

6860:18 6864:4 6868:23 6871:17
6872:21,24 6875:23
6880:19 6881:11,17
6882:4,6,19 6883:1
6894:6 6895:9,13
6897:5 6898:12,14,15 6899:16,20 6904:19
6899:16,20 6904:19 6907:4,5 6909:14
6914:4,5 6917:18,20
6918:2 6920:24
6921:1,16 6927:24
6933:21 6934:23
6939:7,25 6941:22,22 6942:1 6946:10
6950:3 6951:10,11
6952:1,2,9,10,14,19
6953:14,25 6954:3
6957:5,24 6962:20
6967:5 6968:10 6969:5 6971:6
answered 6863:23
6872:16 6883:12
6896:7 6897:2
6917:23 6950:7
6951:23 6952:16 6969:6
answering 6858:6
6871:18 6879:21
6894:15
answers 6872:8
6895:16 anticipate 6950:16
anybody 6927:2,8
6937:21
anymore 6929:14
anyway 6924:15 6970:6,14
apologies 6873:18
6887:20 6922:15
6961:4 6962:11
apologise 6877:25
6878:8 6931:16 6959:24
appear 6946:5 6960:22
appearance 6960:17
appears 6873:11
6900:18 6908:6
6924:12 appointment 6870:15
appositely 6919:18
appreciate 6920:10
appreciated 6871:17
appreciation 6873:25
apprehensive 6892:6 approach 6863:20
6874:14
approached 6923:16
appropriate 6885:12
6904:16 6921:17
6929:2 6931:7,8 6939:24 6952:18
6954:4 6958:4,5
appropriately 6860:18
6918:2 6920:13

approximating
6960:16
area 6857:3 6933:9
6954:20 6956:15
6971:18 6972:13
areas 6862:18
argue 6953:11
argued 6897:23
argument 6897:18
6898:11,25
,
arm 6924:4
armed 6908:18 6909:7
6909:8 6911:2
6954:13 6962:25
6963:5 6971:20
arrangement 6882:21
6926:9 6935:17
arrest 6923:23
arrested 6933:8
articulated 6891:11
articulately 6879:22
articulating 6922:12,25
articulation 6871:20
ascertaining 6937:11
aside 6901:18 6915:18
asked 6861:24,25
6862:11 6863:6
6864:5 6882:19
6886:15 6892:16
6896:16 6899:14
6901:9 6906:21
6907:8,20 6913:12
6917:20,20,21 6924:4
6924:14 6925:3
6934:11,16 6936:5,12
6936:22 6937:21
6938:7,9 6939:5
6940:5,18 6950:3
6964:25 6968:23
asking 6858:11,11
6860:18,19 6862:1,1
6862:4,20 6863:1,5
6863:11,15 6864:12
6871:3,6 6872:9
6887:8 6891:7 6902:8
6904:6 6905:25
6907:19 6913:7,9
6918:15 6920:18
6934:9 6937:7 6941:8
6941:20 6943:11
6946:9,12,14 6950:5
6950:18 6951:14,16
6961:14,18 6967:23
6968:1
asks 6896:11 6938:12
aspect 6942:13,16,19
assigned 6928:10
assist 6887:12 6894:6
6895:6 6904:16
assistance 6887:9
6902:6 6972:9
assisted 6884:12
6892:10 6928:24
assume 6903:16
6947:24 6961:14

assuming 6924:8,19,20

```
assumption 6924:15
  6937:17
astute 6937:14
attempt 6936:24,25
  6953:12
attempted 6954:21
attempting 6961:23
attend 6868:4
attended 6892:19
attending 6868:11
attention 6858:2
  6867:12 6888:22
  6918:10,17 6921:5,9
  6921:10 6922:14
  6923:2 6925:14,17
  6940:2,2 6947:5
  6953:10
August 6856:23
  6857:12,17 6859:21
  6860:4,5,15 6861:12
  6861:24 6862:13
  6863:4 6864:6,14
  6866:17,24 6870:1,6
  6870:10 6871:10,11
  6872:14 6876:10
  6877:19,23 6878:13
  6880:1 6884:15
  6885:22 6886:6,8,18
  6886:20,22 6887:2
  6890:14,25 6891:9,22
  6893:6 6894:22
  6896:22 6900:4,7
  6911:7,15 6913:9,15
  6914:2,9 6915:17
  6916:19,25 6917:6,7
  6917:8,17 6918:11,18
  6920:20 6921:5
  6923:2,7 6929:19
  6935:12 6962:18
  6968:20 6969:3
  6970:25
author 6884:3
available 6889:6
  6909:15 6931:11
  6971:11
avoid 6865:24 6866:2
  6892:8 6896:3
  6924:16
aware 6858:6 6875:22
  6878:3 6879:24
  6880:2 6882:15
  6883:2,8,9,14
  6884:20,23,24
  6885:20 6892:5,7
  6895:7,10 6896:23,25
  6897:10,11,21 6900:1
  6902:16 6918:16
  6929:19 6930:5,6
  6938:19 6952:13
  6953:5 6955:3
awareness 6899:9,10
  6899:23
          В
```

6890:20

answer 6858:14

approved 6939:16

back 6860:4 6867:23

B 6970:13

6889-6878-10 6878-12 6893-19 break 6958-14 case 6948-81.1 case 6948-81.2 case 6948-81.1 case 6948-81.2 case 6948-81.1 case 6948-81.2 case 6948-81.1 case 6988-81.2 case 6948-81.2 case 694					Page
6839.13 689.15 689.15 6896.15 6896.46 698.44 brief 688.39 6893.1 brief 688.39 6993.2 brief 6992.17 brief 6992.12 6992.10 brief 6992.12 brief 6992.10 brief 6992.2 brief 6992	6869:6 6870:12	6931:4 5 10	6952:14	check 6865:13	6958-15 15 16
6899.15 6897.7 break 6938.4 698.15 6896.15 6896.15 6896.15 6896.15 6896.15 6896.16 6881.2 6892.18 6934.5 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6892.2 6901.2 6901.2 6902.1 6902.1 6902.1 6902.1 6902.1 6902.1 6902.2 6901.2 6902.2 6901.2 6902.2 6902.2 6902.1 6902.2 69					
brief 688.79 brief 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.79 688.72			*		
69901-1901-291					
698019 691021			-	*	
6994523 69945.1 69505121,690620 69606212 6909020 69606212 6909020 69606212 6909023 6980617 69090.1 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.23 6909014 6914.24 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6918.24 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6914.25 6909014 6918.24 690014 6918.24 690014 6908.22 690014 6918.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 690014 6908.24 69015 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 6908014 690914 6908014 69080					
699512.15.23 69949.1		-			
6959:123 6994:36 6984:23 6886.73 6893:9 bockground 6982:24 6997:1 6888:36 6884:44,15.19 6886.3 6886.73 6893:9 bockground 6982:23 6990:25 bad 6972:1 6898:32 6990:1 6990:14 6990:14 6991:15 6929:19 6991:15 6929:19 6991:15 6929:19 6991:15 6929:19 6991:15 6929:19 6991:15 6929:19 6991:15 6929:18 6886:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:23 6896:24 6896:25 6996:14 6996:14 6996:14 6996:14 6996:14 6996:14 6996:14 6996:15 6996:14 6996:15 6996:14 6996:15 6996:15 6996:15 6996:15 6996:15 6996:15 6996:15 6996:15 6996:16 6964:25 6996:23 6996:23 6996:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:16 6966:22 6879:23 6996:12 6882:11 6889:16 6882:11 6996:12 6996:12 699					
9699225 6900013 960211 6909220 96894.81,621 68995.7 96991.46 9019.9 96991.46 9014.23 9691.6 9691.924 9691.5 96957.14 9691.3 9696.23 9691.3 9691.6 9691.924 9691.5 96957.14 9691.5 96957.14 9691.5 96957.14 9691.5 96957.14 9691.5 96957.15 96888.3 961.5 2 9691.8 9691.6 9691.7 9 1006.6 961.9 9 106.6 961.0 9 106.6 9					· ·
696212 6969:20 6888-8.7 6893-9.2 6892-25 6892-15 6992-15	6950:12,15,23 6954:9			6897:24 6901:16	6878:13,24 6879:23
background 6938.23			cell 6874:9	6932:24 6970:7	
bad 6972:1 69047:6907.9 6909:14 6919.23 6909:16 6919.12 6909:16 6919.12 6909:16 6919.12 6915:6 2909:14 6971:3 basic 6934:3 6936:3 6809:1 6938:3 6957:1 6988:3 6915:2 basic 6934:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6936:2 basic 6936:2 basic 6936:1 basic 6936:3 basic 6936:2 basic 6936:1 basic 6936:3 basic 693	6962:12 6969:20	6886:7,8 6893:9	centre 6885:5 6892:25		6883:22 6884:2
based 6983:22 6900:23 6999:16 909:19 e15 6929:19 6909:14 6914:23 6916:6 6919:19.24 6996:13 6999:14 6914:3 6996:23 6899:13 693:23 bring 6869:7 6908:21 6989:23 bring 6869:7 6908:21 6989:23 bring 6869:7 6908:21 6989:18 6909:23 bring 6869:7 6908:21 6989:18 6909:23 bring 6869:7 6908:24 6999:19 6940:4 6988:4 6909:7:16 6888:22 6969:18 6888:23 6915:2 6999:19 6900:16 6988:4 6909:7:16 6888:23 6915:2 6999:19 6900:16 6988:4 6909:7:16 6888:23 6915:2 6999:19 6900:16 6988:4 6909:7:16 6888:23 6915:2 6999:19 6900:16 6988:4 6909:7:1 6989:23 6900:18 6989:23 6909:18 6989:24 6909:23 bring 6889:7:1 6909:13 6909:18 6909:1	background 6938:23		6892:25 6895:18	clearly 6909:7 6923:20	6885:16 6886:12
6909.14 6919.12 depoly 14 6997.13 e6909.14 6997.14 6997.13 e6909.14 6997.14 6997.13 e6968.43 e690.12 e6909.14 e697.15 e6957.14 e698.83 e690.12 e697.14 e698.83 e696.12 e698.83 e696.12 e698.84 e690.12 e698.84	bad 6972:1	6896:22 6897:1	6911:22 6912:9	clip 6877:12,19	6887:12,18,20,24
66901:4 6914:23	based 6893:22 6900:23	6899:10 6910:19	6916:13,13,14	close 6884:14 6954:15	6888:2,22 6895:5,12
6991-16 6991-19-24 6892-11 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-16.23 6892-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6893-13 6896-65 6982-13 6892-13 6892-13 6896-65 6982-13 6892	6904:7 6907:9	6911:5 6929:19	certainly 6889:12	closer 6855:18	6895:14 6896:16
6994:15 6957:14 6971:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6958:20 6860:1 6888:3 6915:2 6951:13 6966:10 6968:4 6960:7 bear 6871:10 10 6874:19 6894:19 6895:2 6907:21 6916:12 6971:17,17 6895:2 6907:21 6910:23 6921:23 behalved 6909:23 behalvour 6939:16 behalved 6909:23 behalvour 6999:16 believed 6914:25 6970:11 believed 6914:25 6951:3 6908:2 6970:13 688:11.2 6970:11 believed 6914:25 6951:3 6908:2 6970:12 believe 6879:2 6970:13 calculating 6911:2 calculating 691:2 calculating 691:2 calculati	6909:14 6914:23	briefings 6913:8	6890:12 6909:14	clues 6936:23,25	6897:10 6901:15
6994:15 6957:14 6971:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6958:20 6860:1 6888:3 6915:2 6951:13 6966:10 6968:4 6969:7 6968:4 6969:7 6968:11 10.10 6874:19 6894:19 6895:2 6907:21 6912:3 6905:21 6912:3 6905:21 6912:3 6905:21 6921:3 6905:2	6916:6 6919:19,24	Brigadier 6884:13,21	6970:22	collaborative 6895:25	6905:11,18 6918:23
6971:3 basic 6934:3 basic 6958:20 6860:1 bring 68690:16 6908:12 basic 6858:20 6860:1 bring 69690:1 6888:16 6888:3 6888:3 6915:2 c9588:4 6905:22 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:24 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:24 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:24 c9588:4 6908:23 c9588:4 6908:24 c9588:4 6908	6949:15 6957:14		Chair 6861:14 6865:24	6916:12	6926:8 6929:13
basic 634:3 basic 6394:3 basic 6394:3 basic 6394:3 basic 6858:20 6860:1 basic 6858:20 6860:1 basic 6858:20 6860:1 basic 6858:20 6860:1 bringing 6957:16 bringing 6957:12 bringing 6957:12 bringing 6957:16 bringing 6957:12 bringing 6957:12 bringin	6971:3		6868:8 6873:23	colleague 6894:25	6931:17,23 6933:25
basically 6965:2 basic 6887:0 680:1 6888:3 6915:2 6951:13 696:10 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 6968:4 6969:7 bear 6871:10.10 6873:19 6894:19 6925:16 6927:17,17 6895:2 6907:21 6895:2 6907:21 6895:2 6907:21 6996:2 6969:2 6969:2 6966:2 6862:10 6964:25 begins 6877:17 behaved 6969:23 behalf 6869:20 6877:17 behaved 6969:23 behalf 6869:20 6877:2 behaviour 690:23 belaive 6879:20 6978:1 6958:18 6969:2 6968:3 16 6969:2 believe 6879:20 6978:1 6938:19 6948:2 believe 6879:20 6978:1 6938:19 6948:2 believe 6879:20 6978:1 6938:12 6938:2 believe 6879:20 6978:1 6959:2 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 believe 6879:20 6958:1 6959:2 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 believe 6879:20 6969:1 6938:12 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 believe 6879:20 6958:1 6908:23 believe 6879:20 6958:2 6908:24 believe 6879:20 6958:3 6869:2 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 believe 6879:20 6958:3 6869:2 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 believe 6879:20 6968:4 6908:2 brings 6940:1 broad 6918:24 brings 6941:1 broad 6918:24 brings 6941:					*
basis 658-20 6860:1 bringing 6957:16 bringing 6957:16 bringing 6960:1 bringing 6960:1 broad 6918:24 broad 6918:25 broad 6918:26 6927:17,17 6951:22 6952:15 combination 6888:24 combissoners 6865:15 combination 6888:24 combissoners 6865:16 6927:13 broad 6918:25 6964:15 combissioners 6865:2 combissioners 6865:2 combissioners 6865:3 broad 6918:24 broad 6918:25 6968:16 chair man 6855:8 6867:19 6968:13 6867:22 6875:24 6866:18,26 6968:13 6867:22 6875:24 6876:8,18 6875:24 6876:24 6866:18,26 6968:22 broad 6918:25 broad 6918:26 broad 6918:25 broad 6918:26 broad 6918:27 broad 6918:27 broad 6918:28 broad 6918:29 broad 6918:29 broad 6918:29 broad 6918:29 croad 6918:29 croad 6918:29 broad 6918:29 croad 6918:30 croad 6918:		C			
68883.6915.2 6951:13 6966:10 69684.6969.7 bear 6871:10,10 69684.6969.7 bear 6871:10,10 69684.6969.7 bear 6871:10,10 69692.16 69671.7 68952.6907.21 6938.20 6949.18 beginning 6882:14 beginning 6882:14 beginning 6900.16 6964.25 begins 6877:17 behaved 6969.23 behaviour 699.16 behaviour 6990.16 behaviour 6990.15 betabour 6960.23 belaviour 6960.24 belaviour 6960.25 belaviour 6960.25 belaviour 6960.25 belaviour 6960.25 belaviour 6960.25 belaviour 6960.26 belaviour 6960.27 belaviour 6960.28 belaviour 6960.29 belaviour 6960.29 belaviour 6960.29 belaviour 6960.29 belaviour 6960.20 belaviour 6960.20 belaviour 6960.21 believed 6914.25 69631.6.6.69.12 believed 6914.25 69631.6.6.69.12 believed 6914.25 69075.13 6905.22 calitz 6884.13.21 6882.21 18 6905.22 calitz 6884.13.21 6885.21.13 6905.22 calitz 6884.13.21 6885.21.6 8699.28 6902.3,3,24 6964.7 6965.19.20 6966.7.12 6966.22 6968.7.21 6966.22 6968.7.21 6966.22 6968.7.21 6966.22 6968.7.21 6967.15 6968.18 6971.15 6988.25 commination 6883.24 cominis 6943.20, 22 commin 6943.20 common 6953.21 commin 6943.20 common 6953.21 common 6953.20 common 6954.25 common 6959.21 common 6954.25 common 6957.10 common 6957.10 6968.18 6969.18 6969.19 common 6957.10 6968.18 6969.19 common 6957.10 6968.18 6969.19 common 6957.10 6968.18 6969.12 common 6969.23 belave 6869.9 6859.18 6969.12 common 6969.23 belave 6869.9 6859.18 6969.12 common 6969.23 belave 6869.9 6859.8 6871.18 6969.13 6969.12 common 6969.23 belave 6869.9 6859.18 6969.13 6	•			C	
696813 6969:7 broad 6918:24 6968:215 6925:14 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6938:25 6939:9 6968:25 6939:9 6968:25 6939:9 6968:25 6938:20 694:15 6968:12 6958:25 6938:20 694:15 6968:17.25 6968:16 6968:25 6968:15 6968:17.25 6968:16 6968:25 687:17 6948:25 6968:15 6968:17.25 6968:16 6968:25 687:17 6948:25 6968:15 6968:13.16 6968:25 687:17 6969:12 6888:15 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 6969:12 69699:12 6889:13 6869:22 69699:12 6889:13 6899:8 6909:12 69699:12 6889:13 6899:8 6909:12 6889:13 6899:8 6909:12 6899:12 69699:12 6889:12 6899:26 6969:12 69699:15 6968:12 69699:12 6889:12 6899:8 69099:12 6889:12 6899:8 69099:12 6889:12 6999:12 69699:12 6999:12 6866:14 6999:12 69699:12 6999:12 6866:14 6999:12 69699:12 6999:12 6869:12 6999:12 69699:12 69999:12 68699:12 6999:12 6869:12 6999:12 6869:12 6999:12 6869:12 6999:12 6869:12 6999:13 6988:13 6999:19 6999:12 6999:19 69					
6968:4 6969:7 6895:2 6907:21 6938:20 6949:18 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6921:5,8,9 6925:14 6938:25 6939:9 6958:25 6964:25 6910:23 6921:23 bearing 6882:14 beginning 6800:16 6964:25 begins 6877:17 6948:20 6949:18 belaif 6869:20 6879:17 behalf 6869:20 6879:15 belaive 6879:20 6970:1 6970:1 believe 6879:20 6970:1 6970:1 believe 6879:20 6970:1 6970:1 believe 6879:20 6970:1 6990:16 6911:22 6971:3 6990:13 6990:19 6990:16 6911:22 6970:3 6990:16 6911:22 6970:3 6990:16 6911:22 6970:3 6990:16 6911:22 6910:3 6990:16 6911:22 6910:3 6990:16 6911:22 6910:3 6990:16 6911:25 bet 6867:22 6872:21 6875:13 6891:21 6898:13,21 6892:13 6919:3 6990:14 6892:13 6919:3 6990:14 6990:16 6911:20 6910:2 6910:					
bear 6871:10.10 6874:19 6894:19 6895:2 6907:21 6910:23 6921:23 build 6971:3 build 6971:8 beigining 6900:16 6964:25 beigins 6877:17 behalf 6869:20 6879:17 behalf 6869:23 behaviour 6939:16 being 6856:6 builds 6869:12 behaviour 6939:16 builds 6969:12 behaviour 6939:16 builds 6969:13 builds 6969:12 builds 6969:13 builds 6969:13 builds 6969:12 builds 6969:13 builds 6969:13 builds 6969:14 burnt 6856:15 builds 6969:12 builds 6969:14 burnt 6856:15 builds 6869:14 burnt 6856:15 builds 6969:12 builds 6969:14 burnt 6856:15 builds 6969:12 command 6934:20 commander 6927:5.6 6879:14 6879:14 6876:14 6899:12 command 6934:20 commander 697:5.6 6879:14 6879:15 6879:14 6879:14 6889:15 6889:10 6899:12 command 6934:20 commond 6934:20 command 6934:20 commond 6934:14 6889:18 6909:19 6887:18 6889:19 689					
6874:19 6894:19 6925:16 6977:17, 7 6951:22 6952:15 combination 6858:24 combissioners 6865:5 6867:23 6971:25 6968:16 6947:8 build 6957:13 build	0,000.000.0	C			
6895:2 6907:21 bould 6957:13 boulde fo947:8 bullet 6947:8 bullet 6908:23 bearing 6882:14 beginning 6900:16 begins 6887:17 behalf 6869:20 6879:17 behalf 6869:20 6879:21 behaved 699:23 behaved 699:24 behaved 699:25 best 6879:20 e899:10 6908:19 delived 699:45 best 6867:22 6872:21 cest 687:22 6872:21 cest 6872:24 6872:24 6872:25 6992:3 description of the following follows follow	·			•	
6910:23 6921:23 builet 6947:8 bullet 6948:23 bullet 6947:10 believe 6879:20 busy 6889:10 6908:22 6943:8,13 6907:12 commander 6947:5 busy 6889:10 6908:22 6948:13,16 6969:12 can't 6889:10 6908:22 6968:12,13 6907:5,13 6909:12 can't 6889:10 6908:24 6959:12 can't 6899:2 6937:13 bottom 6919:2 carry 6875:12 6898:2 6944:8,11 bottom 6919:5 6997:2 carry 6875:12 6898:2 6944:8,21 bottom 6919:5 6997:2 carry 6875:12 6898:8 bullet 6986:24 6969:12 carry 6875:12 6884:15 bottom 6919:5 bush 6942:2 carry 6875:12 6884:3 carry 6875:12 6884:15 bottom 6919:5 bush 6948:23 care 6939:92.2 6944:8,21 bottom 6919:5 bush 6948:23 care 6939:22 6944:8,21 buttom 6919:5 bush 6948:23 bullet 6948:8 bullet 6968:8 bullet 6968:13 bullet 6948:8 bullet 6968:13 bullet 6948:8 bullet 6968:13 bullet 6948:8 bullet 6968:13 bullet 6948:8 bullet 6968:13					
bearing 6882:14 beginning 6900:16 6964:25 begins 6877:17 behard 6869:20 6879:17 behard 6869:23 behard 6869:23 behard 6869:23 behaved 6969:23 behard 6869:23 behard 6869:23 behard 6869:23 behaved 6969:23 behard 6869:23 behard 6869:24 behard 6869:23 behard 6869:24 behard 6869:24 behard 6869:24 behard 6869:25 belabour 6960:23 believe 6879:20 believe 6879:20 best 6867:22 6872:21 best 6867:23 6869:42 call 6859:18,23 6860:9 6907:51,3 6699:24 c907:51,3 6699:24 c909:13 6993:10 c909:14 6993:12 c909:14 6993:12 called 6860:24 6874:10 6959:12 calling 6864:24 c993:13 bodies 685:15 body 6936:21 body 6936:21 bother 6941:5 bother 695542 bother 695542 bother 695542 bother 695542 bother 695542 bother 6958:24 bother 6958:24 bother 6964:25 bother 6964:25 bother 694:25 bother 6964:25 bother 6964:25 bother 6964:25 bother 696					
beginning 6900:16 6964:25 6969:12 6969:11 6933:2 6865:5 6867:19 6867:2 6875:5,18 6874:20 6875:24 6876:8,18 6969:23 6969:13,14 6875:24 6876:8,18 6969:13,14 6999:16888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:168888:13 6999:16898:19 6999:16898:21 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6899:1899:13 6890:13 6899:13 6899:13 6899:13 6899:13 6899:13 6899:13 6899:13 6899				*	
begins 6877:17 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 beliave 6856:6 belabour 6960:23 6943:19 6947:10 6970:1 C C C4970:13 calculating 6911:22 6857:24 6876:12 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6905:2 6858:1,13 6915:3 6858:1,13 6915:3 6858:1,13 6915:3 6858:1,13 6915:3 6858:1,13 6915:3 6858:1,13 6915:3 6859:1,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6866:3,3 695:12 6866:3,4 695:12 6866:3,5 6865:1 6867:2 6865:3,2 6865:1 68685:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 68685:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 68685:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 68685:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 68685:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 68685:3,2 6865:3,2 6865:1 6965:1,2 6965:3,3 6966:19 6965:1,2 6965:3,2 6865:3 68685:4 687:2 687:2 687:2 687:2 6885:1 687:2 6889:2 693:2 694:2 6866:3,4 6915:3 6889:1,4 6955:4 6899:2 693:2 694:2 6866:3,5 695:2 6966:7,12 6965:3,5 6966:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:2 6965:3,6 6969:3 6965:3,					
begins 6877:17 behalf 6869:20 6879:17 behaved 6969:23 behaviour 6939:16 beings 6856:6 belabour 6960:23 believe 6879:20 6943:19 6947:10 6963:13,14 burnt 6856:15 belabour 6960:23 believe 6879:20 6943:19 6947:10 6970:1 C C 6970:13 6882:11,16 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:12 6965:12 6882:12 6965:12 6882:12 6965:13,4 6882:12 6965:12 6882:12 6965:13,4 6882:12 6965:13,4 6882:14 699:12 6882:11 6882:11 6882:12 6965:12 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:12 6965:12 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:12 6965:12 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:12 6965:12 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:12 6965:12 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6882:11 6962:22 6962:23 6902:23 6905:12 6902:12 6882:13 6882:13 6902:12 6902:12 6882:13 6902:12 69					
behalf 6869:20 6879:17 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 behaviour 6939:16 believe 6879:20 6970:1 betieve 6879:21 6867:22 6887:10 6888:11,3 6905:2 6876:3688:12,16 6888:13,21 6888:13,21 6889:16 6880:19 6870:20 6970:13 calculating 6911:22 Calitz 6884:13,21 6889:18 6980:23 6890:18,20 690:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:15,13 6905:2 6900:16 6880:14 6880:14,16 6945:21 6880:10 6908:22 6900:16 6918:21 6880:18,24 6915:19 6800:19,20 6966:7,12 6860:19,20 6966:7,12 6860:19,20 6966:7,12 6860:18,24 6915:19 6860:19,20 6966:7,12 6860:18,24 6915:19 6905:20 6904:18 6909:12 6900:16 6936:22 6900:18 6904:18 6900:18,24 6915:19 6900:18 6904:18 6900:19,14					
behaved 6969:23 behaviour 6939:16 bushy 6954:14 6956:15 bushy 6954:14 busy 6889:10 6908:22 busy 6889:10 6909:12 busy 6889:10 6908:22 bus			-		
behaviour 6939:16 beings 6856:6 beings 6856:6 beings 6856:16 belabour 6960:23 believe 6879:20 6943:19 6947:10 6970:1 c C 6909:16 6918:21 6867:22 6872:21 6876:13 6881:12,16 6882:14 6884:13,21 6882:1,13 6905:2 6895:8 6896:24 6895:8 6896:24 6895:8 6896:24 6895:8 6896:24 6900:3,3,24 6964:7 6960:12 6966:12 6866:16,6,22 6862:12 6866:18,24 6915:19 6966:12 6968:7,21 6972:2 better 6883:12 6904:18 6965:22 6968:7,21 6966:18,24 6915:19 6966:12 6866:18,24 6915:19 6966:12 6866:18,24 6915:19 6919:14 Bizos 6952:20,21,24 6919:14 Bizos 6952:20,21,24 6936:22 6966:22 6965:23 6966:19 6959:26 6965:23 believed 6914:25 cart's 6899:2 6931:22 cart's 6890:24 cart's 6905:12 cart's 6890:24 cart's 6905:12 cart's 6863:20 cart's 6890:24 cart's 6905:12 cart's 6905		_		O .	
beings 6856:6 belabour 6960:23 by 6954:14 6956:15 6898:9.10,17,18 commander 6927:5,6 6927:10,17,19 commanders 6879:17 communicating 6863:24 communicate 6863:24 communicating 6915:1 best 6867:22 6872:21 claitz 6884:13,21 cla 6882:1,13 6905:2 claitz 6884:13,21 cla 6882:1,13 6905:2 claitz 6889:6924 claitz 6889:16,63,23 6860:9 claitz 6860:9,12,14,16 clait 6860:14 clait 6860:14 clait 6860:24 6876:12 claitz 6882:14 clait 689:19:14 clait 6860:24 6876:12 claitz 6882:14 clait 689:19:14 clait 6860:24 6874:10 clait 6885:11 6882:14 clait 6895:22 clait 6895:22 clait 6895:22 clait 6895:22 clait 6895:22 clait 6895:23 clait 696:19 clait 6896:23 clait 6969:12 clait 6896:24 clait 6896:25 clait 6896:14 clait 6896:25 clait 6896:14 clait 6896:25 clait 6896:15 clait 6896:15 clait 6896:15 clait 6969:12 clait 6893:23 clait 699:19 clait 6969:12 clait 6969:12 clait 6969:12 clait 6969:12 clait 6969:13 clait 6969:15		,			
belabour 6960:23 believe 6879:20 believed 6914:25 calculating 6911:22 best 6867:22 6872:21 best 6867:22 6872:21 best 6867:22 6872:21 calculating 6911:22 best 6867:22 calculating 6911:22 best 6867:22 calculating 6911:22 calculating 6911:22 best 6867:22 calculating 6911:22 calculating 6911:23 calculating 6911:24 calculating 6911:24 calculating 6911:24 calculating 6911:25 calculating 6911:24 calculating 6911:25 calculating 6911:24					
believe 6879:20	C			*	
6943:19 6947:10 6970:1 believed 6914:25 6915:1 best 6867:22 6872:21 6876:13 6881:12,16 6882:1,13 6905:2 6895:8 6896:24 6909:16 6918:21 6892:11,12,13,20,24 6892:13,13,19,19 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:16 6918:21 6909:17 6921:13 6909:14 6903:14 6903:14 6903:14 6904:18 682:11 6893:13,19,19 692:25 6926:3 692:25 6926:3 692:25 6926:3 692:25 6926:3 692:28,17 6930:14 6915:13 6934:17,19 6945:12,124 6915:10 695:19,20 6966:7,21 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 695:16 6968:12 6959:22 6964:24 6919:14 Bizos 6952:20,21,24 6953:7,23 blanket 6936:22 6965:23 6966:19 6965:23 6966:19 6965:13 6968:18 6965:13 6969:24 6965:23 6966:19 6965:13 6968:18 6969:24 6968:18 6996:24 6968:18 6996:24 6969:12 bord 6934:25 6915:9,12,18 cartridge 6944:8,11 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 cartr					
C C6970:13 C C6970:13 C919:15 C6970:13 C919:17,7 6921:13 C929:11,2,13,20,24 G903:14 6904:18 G887:32 6872:21 G8867:22 6872:21 G8867:22 6872:21 G888:112,16 G882:11 6893:16,23 G892:8,17 6930:14 G908:1 6913:10 Community 6957:12 C907:5,13 6919:8 G8869:24 G931:2 6932:3,11 G914:1,5,24 6915:10 G8860:9,12,14,16 G965:19,20 6966:7,12 G866:16,16,22 6862:12 G866:18,24 6915:19 G866:18,24 6915:19 G866:18,24 6915:19 G866:18,24 6915:19 G866:18,24 6915:19 G866:18,24 6915:19 G955:2 6964:24 G955:7,23 G955:2,20,21,24 G975:7,23 C975:7,23		busy 6889:10 6908:22			
believed 6914:25 6915:1 best 6867:22 6872:21 6876:13 6881:12,16 6882:1,13 6905:2 6892:18 6896:24 6907:5,13 6919:8 6907:5,13 6919:8 6907:5,13 6919:8 6907:5,13 6919:8 6965:19,20 6966:7,12 6966:22 6968:7,21 6966:22 6968:7,21 6966:22 6968:7,21 6967:2 better 6883:12 6904:18 6919:7,7 6921:13 6922:1,12,13,20,24 6922:25 6926:3 6922:25 6926:3 6929:8,17 6930:14 6914:15,24 6915:10 6915:13 6934:17,19 6942:18,21 694:18,21 694:17 6942:18,21 694:18,21 694:19 6953:19,20 6966:7,12 6866:18,24 6915:19 6958:6,12,21,22 6966:22 6968:7,21 6967:15 6968:12 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6968:18 6969:24 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6968:18 6969:24 6969:12 can't 6899:2 6931:22 6968:18 6969:24 6969:13 6968:18 6969:24 6969:14 boun 6879:20 6914:25 6915:7, 6921:13 6922:1,12,13,20,24 6922:25 6926:3 6922:25 6926:3 6922:25 6926:3 6922:25 6926:3 6922:25 6932:3,11 6913:10 6914:15,24 6915:10 6915:13 6934:17,19 6942:18,21 694:18 6942:18,20 694:19 6958:6,12,21,22 6958:8 6966:18 6959:12 can't 6899:2 6931:22 6968:18 6969:24 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6915:9,12,18 6929:18,17 6930:14 6929:18,17 6930:14 6915:13 6932:14 6915:13 6934:17,19 6929:18,17 6930:14 6915:13 6934:17,19 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,22 6942:13 6958:8 6966:18 6958:8 6968:18 6905:1,2 6932:13 6915:12 6966:22 6964:24 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6970:2 6971:9 6968:18 6969:24 6970:2 6918:13 6921:13,20,24 6921:13,20,24 6921:13,20,24 6921:13,20,24 6921:13,20,24 6905:1,2 6905:1,2 6915:13 6932:17 6915:13 6934:17,19 6942:18,21 6934:17 6921:13 6921:11,1,3,20,24 6908:1 6905:1,2 6905:1,2 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6942:18,21 6939:19 6942:18,21 6					
6915:1 best 6867:22 6872:21 6876:13 6881:12,16 6882:1,13 6905:2 6895:8 6896:24 6902:3,3,24 6964:7 6965:19,20 6966:7,12 6966:22 6968:7,21 6972:2 6866:18,24 6915:19 6966:22 6968:7,21 6972:2 6866:18,24 6915:19 6966:22 6968:7,21 6972:2 6866:18,24 6915:19 695:11 6983:14 6904:18 6905:1,2 6907:5,13 6908:1 6913:10 6908:1,5,24 6915:10 6914:1,1,2,24 6914:1,1,2,24 6914:1,1,2,24 6914:1,1,2,24 6914:1,1,2,24 6914:1,1					
best 6867:22 6872:21 Calitz 6884:13,21 6922:25 6926:3 6905:1,2 6907:5,13 community 6957:12 comparing 6943:1 6876:13 6881:12,16 6892:11 6893:16,23 6892:11 6893:16,23 6929:8,17 6930:14 6908:1 6913:10 comparing 6943:1 6907:5,13 6919:8 6895:18,23 6860:9 6869:24 6931:2 6932:3,11 6915:13 6934:17,19 6915:13 6935:14 6915:13 6935:14 6915:13 6935:14 6915:13 6935:14 6915:13 6935:14 6915:13 6935:14 <	believed 6914:25		6919:7,7 6921:13	6893:13,19,19	
6876:13 6881:12,16 6882:1,13 6905:2 6895:8 6896:24 6907:5,13 6919:8 6920:3,3,24 6964:7 6965:19,20 6966:7,12 6966:22 6968:7,21 6966:22 6968:7,21 6919:14 6919:12 6965:12 6965:12 6965:12 6965:12 6965:12 6965:12 6965:12 6965:12 6970:9 6970:9 6970:9 6970:9 6970:9 6970:1 6970:2 6980:18 6990:4 6990:8 16 913:10 6919:13 6934:17,19 6919:13 6944:11 6919:14 6919:14 6919:14 6919:12 6966:18,24 6915:19 6969:12 6970:9	6915:1	calculating 6911:22	6922:1,12,13,20,24	6903:14 6904:18	6859:11 6862:17
6882:1,13 6905:2 6895:8 6896:24 call 6859:18,23 6860:9 6920:3,3,24 6964:7 6860:9,12,14,16 6955:19,20 6966:22 6968:7,21 6866:8,2,21 6866:8,24 6915:19 695:24 6953:7,23 6860:94:6856:19 695:22 6968:14 6919:14 calling 6864:24 cannons 6954:22 calling 6864:24 cansons 6954:22 can't 6899:2 6963:7,23 blanket 6936:22 6968:15 6970:2 can't 6899:2 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 change 6951:12 change 6951:12 change 6951:12 change 691:9,12,18 book 6938:21 6938:21 6991:9 bore 6901:2 bore 6901:2 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 c	best 6867:22 6872:21	Calitz 6884:13,21	6922:25 6926:3	6905:1,2 6907:5,13	community 6957:12
6907:5,13 6919:8 call 6859:18,23 6860:9 6944:6,16 6945:1,5 6915:13 6934:17,19 6939:8 6968:16 6906:19,20 6966:7,12 6860:9,12,14,16 6861:6,16,22 6862:12 6952:4 6953:7,23 6965:18 6952:4 6953:7,23 6965:8 complete 6855:12 6939:8 6968:16 completely 6926:19 694:23 completely 6926:19 694:23 completely 6926:19 6964:23 completely 6926:19 6968:18 6965:23 6966:11 6965:15 6970:2 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6970:2 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6970:2 6938:24 6938:24 6938:24 6873:8 6876:9 <td< td=""><td>6876:13 6881:12,16</td><td>6892:11 6893:16,23</td><td>6929:8,17 6930:14</td><td>6908:1 6913:10</td><td>comparing 6943:1</td></td<>	6876:13 6881:12,16	6892:11 6893:16,23	6929:8,17 6930:14	6908:1 6913:10	comparing 6943:1
6907:5,13 6919:8 call 6859:18,23 6860:9 6944:6,16 6945:1,5 6915:13 6934:17,19 6939:8 6968:16 6906:19,20 6966:7,12 6860:9,12,14,16 6861:6,16,22 6862:12 6952:4 6953:7,23 6965:18 6952:4 6953:7,23 6965:8 complete 6855:12 6939:8 6968:16 completely 6926:19 694:23 completely 6926:19 694:23 completely 6926:19 6964:23 completely 6926:19 6968:18 6965:23 6966:11 6965:15 6970:2 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6970:2 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6970:2 6938:24 6938:24 6938:24 6873:8 6876:9 <td< td=""><td>6882:1,13 6905:2</td><td>6895:8 6896:24</td><td>6931:2 6932:3,11</td><td>6914:1,5,24 6915:10</td><td>compiled 6964:17</td></td<>	6882:1,13 6905:2	6895:8 6896:24	6931:2 6932:3,11	6914:1,5,24 6915:10	compiled 6964:17
6920:3,3,24 6964:7 6965:19,20 6966:7,12 6966:22 6968:7,21 6966:22 6968:7,21 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6866:18,24 6915:19 6959:12 6866:11 6966:11 6969:12 6969:12 6970:2 6968:18 6969:24 6953:7,23 6968:18 6969:24 6953:7,23 6968:18 6969:24 6965:3 6966:19 6968:18 6969:24 6968:18 6969:24 6968:18 6969:24 6970:2 6968:18 6969:12 6970:2 6988:8 6988:24 6899:2 6918:12 6920:8 6988:4 6898:2 6918:13 6940:14 6927:18 6945:13,15,15 6888:4 6945:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 6970:2 6918:13 6940:14 6969:12 6969:12 6970:18 6945:21,22 6947:13 6965:8 6966:24 6954:3 6966:24 6966:21 6966:22 6964:24 6879:4 6954:13 6962:24 6963:3 6962:24 6963:3 6962:24 6963:3 6968:12 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6988:4 6998:4 6998:2 6988:4 6898:2 6998:4 6899:2 6988:4 6899:2 6988:4 6899:2 6988:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4 6899:2 6998:4	6907:5,13 6919:8	call 6859:18,23 6860:9	6944:6,16 6945:1,5	6915:13 6934:17,19	complete 6855:12
6965:19,20 6966:7,12 6861:6,16,22 6862:12 6966:22 6968:7,21 6863:2,21 6864:1 6952:4 6953:7,23 6959:22 6964:24 6879:4 6954:13 completeness 6943:7 comprehension 6969:14 carries 6883:22 captured 6969:14 conde 6941:5 carriege 6944:8,11 conclude 6941:5 carriedge 6947:9 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 case 6938:7,23 6958:3 case 6958:4,22 case 6938:7,23 6958:12 case 6938:7,23 6958:12 case 6938:8 case 6938:9,22 6948:9 case 6938:9,22 6948:9 case 6938:9,22 6948:9 case 6938:9 case 6938:9,22 6948:9 case 6938:9,22 6948:9 case 6938:9 case 6938:9,22 6938:9 case 6938:9,22 6938:9 case 6938:9,22 6938:9 case 6938:9,23 case 6938:9,23 6971:23 6971:23 6995:12 6996:12	6920:3,3,24 6964:7				
6966:22 6968:7,21 6866:18,24 6915:19 6959:22 6964:24 6879:4 6954:13 completeness 6943:7 completeness 6943:2 completeness 6943:			· ·		completely 6926:19
6972:2 6866:18,24 6915:19 called 6860:24 6874:10 6959:22 6964:24 6963:1 6879:4 6954:13 6962:24 6963:3 completeness 6943:7 completeness 6943:7 comprehension bit 6876:11 6888:14 6919:14 6959:12 calling 6864:24 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 6972:7 chance 6939:25 6954:6 6905:19,21 6906:7,16 6972:1 6906:7,16 6972:1 6906:7,16 6972:1 6906:7,16 6972:1 6938:24	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,				
better 6883:12 6904:18 called 6860:24 6874:10 6965:11 6966:11 6962:24 6963:3 comprehension bit 6876:11 6888:14 6959:12 6967:15 6968:12 6967:15 6968:12 6967:15 6968:12 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 commenting 6873:9 6871:21 Bizos 6952:20,21,24 cannons 6954:22 6972:7 6905:19,21 6906:7,16 6874:11 6939:9 6874:11 6939:9 6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 6968:18 6969:24 6958:8 6938:24 6938:24 6871:4,5,7,8,9 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6885:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 bona 6879:20 6914:25 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 6970:2 6971:9 bore 6901:2 carridge 6944:8,11 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 6940:13 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6		•			completeness 6943:7
bit 6876:11 6888:14 6959:12 6967:15 6968:12 commencing 6873:9 6871:21 Bizos 6952:20,21,24 cannons 6954:22 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 comment 6882:11 concern 6869:9 6953:7,23 can't 6899:2 6931:22 6972:7 6905:19,21 6906:7,16 6874:11 6939:9 blanket 6936:22 6965:23 6966:19 6958:8 6938:24 6938:24 6871:4,57,8,9 6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6898:24 6899:2 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 captured 6969:14 6918:12 6920:8 6885:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 bona 6879:20 6914:25 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 6970:2 6971:9 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 6920:12 6941:5 6920:12 695:13,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6		•			
6919:14 calling 6864:24 6970:9,15,23 6971:23 comment 6882:11 concern 6869:9 Bizos 6952:20,21,24 cannons 6954:22 6972:7 6905:19,21 6906:7,16 6874:11 6939:9 6953:7,23 can't 6899:2 6931:22 chance 6939:25 6954:6 6908:2 6914:20 concerned 6855:14,17 blanket 6936:22 6965:23 6966:19 6958:8 6938:24 Commission 6855:2 6871:4,5,7,8,9 6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6898:24 6899:2 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 changed 6917:1,9,22 6873:8 6876:9 6918:13 6940:14 body 6936:21 carties 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 6929:12 6941:5 6940:13 botter 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 6951:24 6953:17 6978:18 6886:6 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13					_
Bizos 6952:20,21,24 cannons 6954:22 6972:7 6905:19,21 6906:7,16 6874:11 6939:9 6953:7,23 can't 6899:2 6931:22 6965:23 6966:19 6939:25 6954:6 6908:2 6914:20 concerned 6855:14,17 blanket 6936:22 6968:18 6969:24 6958:8 6938:24 6871:4,5,7,8,9 6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6898:24 6899:2 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 change 6917:1,9,22 6873:8 6876:9 6918:13 6940:14 body 6936:21 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 carridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 6975:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6					
6953:7,23 can't 6899:2 6931:22 chance 6939:25 6954:6 6908:2 6914:20 concerned 6855:14,17 blanket 6936:22 6965:23 6966:19 6958:8 6938:24 6871:4,5,7,8,9 6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6898:24 6899:2 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 changed 6917:1,9,22 6873:8 6876:9 6918:13 6940:14 body 6936:21 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6941:6 6958:24 6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 carridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6					
blanket 6936:22 6965:23 6966:19 6958:8 6938:24 6938:24 6871:4,5,7,8,9 6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6898:24 6899:2 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 changed 6917:1,9,22 6873:8 6876:9 6918:13 6940:14 body 6936:21 captured 6969:14 6918:12 6920:8 6885:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 6927:18 6929:12 6941:5 6920:12 6951:3,17 bore 6941:5 carridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 6940:13 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6					
6937:13 6968:18 6969:24 change 6951:12 Commission 6855:2 6898:24 6899:2 bodies 6856:15 6970:2 changed 6917:1,9,22 6873:8 6876:9 6918:13 6940:14 body 6936:21 captured 6969:14 6918:12 6920:8 6885:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 bona 6879:20 6914:25 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 bore 6901:2 carridge 6944:8,11 6927:18 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6	*				
bodies 6856:15 6970:2 changed 6917:1,9,22 6873:8 6876:9 6918:13 6940:14 body 6936:21 captured 6969:14 6918:12 6920:8 6885:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 bona 6879:20 6914:25 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 6969:12 6929:12 6941:5 conclude 6947:11 bore 6901:2 cartridge 6944:8,11 6927:18 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6					
body 6936:21 captured 6969:14 6918:12 6920:8 6885:13,15,15 6888:4 6941:6 6958:24 bona 6879:20 6914:25 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 conclusion 6908:22 bore 6901:2 cartridges 6944:8,11 charred 6856:15 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6			0		
bona 6879:20 6914:25 carries 6883:20 changing 6919:19,21 6893:4 6898:12 6970:2 6971:9 6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 conclusion 6908:22 bore 6901:2 cartridges 6944:8,11 6927:18 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 conference 6878:14,14 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6			0		
6915:9,12,18 carry 6875:12 6898:8 6919:22 6914:14 6929:11,11 conclude 6947:11 book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 conclude 6947:11 bore 6901:2 cartridge 6944:8,11 6927:18 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charted 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 conference 6878:14,14 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6					
book 6938:21 6939:19 6969:12 charge 6884:1,5 6929:12 6941:5 conclusion 6908:22 bore 6901:2 cartridge 6944:8,11 6927:18 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 conference 6878:14,14 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6	7.71		0 0		
bore 6901:2 cartridge 6944:8,11 6927:18 6950:17,21 6951:3,17 6940:13 bother 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 conference 6878:14,14 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6	The III Desire			·	
bother 6941:5 cartridges 6943:23 charred 6856:15 6951:24 6953:17 conference 6878:14,14 bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6			_		
bottom 6910:5 6927:10 case 6937:9,22 6947:9 charts 6955:4 6955:6 6957:13 6878:18 6886:6					
,	The state of the s				-
		case 0937:9,22 0947:9	CHAPTS 0933:4	7.1500 0.0050	00/0.10 0000:0
	_ ^ ^ U O I Y E F O	N			

6887:1.7 6890:24 6892:20 confirm 6865:6 6946:4 6960:7,13 confirmation 6959:8 confronted 6927:22 confused 6887:12,23 6950:9 confusing 6860:2 6934:9 confusion 6865:25 6866:2 6867:15 6878:1,9 6888:15 6889:6,10 6890:3 6891:8 6896:3 6959:3 connection 6869:14 connote 6881:22,23 conscious 6951:15 consider 6887:14,15 6888:9 6914:17 6915:21,23 6925:15 6933:15,17,19 6934:6 6947:5 consideration 6901:6 6901:24,25 considered 6916:1,5,10 6927:14 6959:23 consistent 6951:7 constable 6924:1,5,24 6925:10 6947:8,24,24 6948:15,23,24 6949:2 6949:9 6950:22 6951:5,18 constables 6947:7 6949:18 constituted 6884:8 contact 6874:22 6875:13.16.17.18.21 contained 6920:1 6924:21 6926:12 6967:20 containing 6915:6 **contains** 6866:16 **CONTD** 6885:19 6929:16 6959:21 contemplates 6881:24 content 6856:19 6863:19 6882:22 6915:4 contentious 6901:1,4 6901:22,23,25 contents 6905:6 6955:20.24 context 6861:20.21 6862:7 6864:2 6882:20 6902:7 6904:20 6907:16,20 6911:9 6942:12,16 6950:15,18 6963:17 6963:24 6964:3 contextualised 6872:9 continue 6876:7 6932:23 6942:18 6950:25 6967:25 6972:14 continued 6861:1 ARCHIVE

6934:16 6965:14.15 **continues** 6964:13 6965:10 continuous 6860:1 6862:17 continuously 6860:25 6863:24 6870:21 contradict 6895:12 6898:24 6899:2 6967:2 contradicted 6897:18 6899:3 contradicting 6862:25 6867:21 6895:13 6897:12 6898:12 contradiction 6897:20 6897:22 contradictory 6898:14 control 6870:15 6871:5 controls 6871:4 convey 6881:15 6921:3 6959:10 copies 6889:4 6931:10 6931:13 **copy** 6866:22 6876:19 6889:2 6904:21 6922:17 6930:8 6931:2,12,15 correct 6856:25 6866:9 6878:7,14,25 6890:6 6890:18 6891:1 6898:10 6905:8,23 6906:6 6913:25 6916:16,22 6918:15 6921:4 6924:9,22 6926:10 6949:4 6966:20 6967:12 6968:21 6970:5,18 6971:1 corrected 6865:12,19 6866:4 6888:23 6889:1,9 correction 6865:22 6867:9,11 6888:18 **corrections** 6888:6,24 6889:24 correctly 6891:7 correctness 6953:13 couldn't 6936:16 6937:5 6969:21,22 counsel 6953:10 count 6931:3 country 6856:9 **course** 6858:8 6872:3 6878:12 6886:7 6910:18 6915:23 6923:22 6930:9 6931:11 6938:13 6949:19 6955:4 court 6953:15 cover 6923:19 6933:5 covered 6862:23 crawl 6948:20 cross 6867:17 6873:12 6902:7 6931:17

crossed 6895:23 cross-examination 6855:7 6867:23 6885:19 6929:16 6953:4,16 6959:21 cross-examine 6931:22 6931:23 cross-examined 6873:19 cross-examiner 6855:6 crucial 6905:10 CST 6947:24 cumulatively 6904:12 6907:10 6911:3 **C-H** 6923:6 D **D** 6930:19,20 6970:13 dangerous 6963:21 data 6904:4 date 6857:13 6860:7,19 6860:21 6862:1,2 6871:12 6877:20 6887:15 6926:4 dated 6865:16 6867:4 6889:1 dates 6860:24 dating 6887:15 day 6873:9 6880:12 6884:15 6885:2 6903:12 6907:25 6935:11,12 6940:23 6946:13,14 6967:24 days 6884:7 **DD** 6930:19 dead 6883:8 6928:3 deal 6878:20 6901:9 6904:16 6921:20 6939:14 6959:4 dealing 6862:4 6872:20 6879:10 6882:23 6913:24 6925:5 dealt 6900:6 deaths 6874:17 6903:25 debate 6968:17,18 **debating** 6897:24 6920:19 deceased 6936:22 6937:13 decision 6866:19,25 6867:7 6900:24,24 6901:5,23 6928:16 6929:24 6959:6.11 declension 6952:10.19 6954:3 **decline** 6952:9 declines 6952:14 6953:25 defence 6950:14 6951:2 6951:21 defend 6963:23 define 6957:11 definitions 6957:16 delegate 6875:2

department 6855:10 depend 6902:2 depending 6950:2 **deployed** 6874:21 **deployment** 6874:16 **describe** 6867:16 6889:5 6944:7 described 6939:12 description 6890:6 deserve 6924:6 detail 6905:18 6906:2 6906:11,12 6907:3 6911:24 6918:24 6941:6 details 6907:20 6942:8 6961:6,20 **detective** 6937:9,15 developed 6957:9 developing 6957:15 didn't 6874:6 6880:15 6898:24 6899:1,2 6907:17 6920:11 6926:19 6930:2 6933:22 6936:17,18 6969:21 die 6924:6 died 6902:13 difference 6889:19,22 6905:6 different 6875:25 6876:8 6881:23 6892:12 6898:20 6912:10 6918:19 6946:25 6967:3 differently 6917:2 **difficult** 6890:10 6920:16 6925:4 6947:9 6951:12 6970:1 difficulty 6970:5 direct 6871:1 **direction** 6871:23 6872:1,2,25 6933:7 directions 6972:1 disclosed 6918:9 **discretion** 6938:2.6 discussing 6940:10 dispersal 6867:1 dispersion 6879:3 6954:12 6962:24 6963:2,4 disposal 6937:10 dispose 6958:24 **dispute** 6914:22 disregard 6861:21 distinct 6905:17 6914:12 distinction 6877:1 distribute 6878:11 **distributed** 6878:6,8,18 docket 6943:4,12,13 document 6877:10,16 6878:4,5,7,11,17,17 6878:24 6889:10 6943:19 6946:18,21

demonstrate 6970:17

6947:4.13 6948:2.11 6948:19 6949:13 6955:10.12.18.19 doesn't 6866:14 6881:15 6889:24 6894:5 6906:4 6944:19 6970:3 Dog 6910:11 doing 6862:22,24 6870:23 6884:9 6885:10 6916:15 6927:14 6966:21 donkey 6930:20,20 don't 6859:7 6861:17 6869:22 6880:19,20 6880:20 6881:7,13 6882:3,5 6889:3,9 6897:23 6898:13,15 6898:22 6903:7 6917:13 6919:3 6931:13 6935:3,5 6940:7 6943:8,14 6945:18 6947:1,3 6952:11 6954:1 6958:23 6959:18 6966:6 6967:15 6968:18 6969:3,5,10 doors 6923:20 double 6938:4 doubt 6955:9 draw 6877:2 6924:23 6947:4 6950:22 6953:9 drawn 6918:17 6952:11,14 6954:5 driven 6954:14 6962:25 6963:5 driver 6923:19 due 6878:12 6914:18 duties 6855:22 6858:19 6872:4 6923:15 \mathbf{E} earlier 6865:3 6870:19 6882:19 6886:11

6888:10 6891:12 6897:20 6898:12.14 6900:3.19 6909:4 6913:7 6919:12 6926:17 6933:14 6941:12 6942:22 6954:15,25 6961:9 6965:20 early 6876:5 earth 6862:7 ease 6949:17,24 easier 6972:3 educated 6953:2 **Education** 6855:14 6869:7 effect 6929:18 6942:7 effectively 6908:16 6965:13 either 6880:19 6889:4 6898:23 6900:25 6907:2 6928:3

6933:19

deliberate 6953:12

6938:17
element 6867:15
elicit 6907:3
emanated 6883:23
emblem 6891:17
emerged 6923:18
emerging 6927:5 emotional 6925:6
emphasis 6856:10
6922:2,11
emphasised 6860:3
6964:12
enabled 6873:4
6937:14
encircled 6954:20 6956:15 6963:11,12
encouraged 6939:7
endeavour 6936:20
ended 6883:7 6927:2
ends 6923:6
engage 6934:24
6935:23
engaged 6928:20
6934:13 6935:2,7,20
6936:4 6942:13
engagement 6927:18 6936:2 6937:2
English 6924:20
enquiry 6932:5
ensure 6874:16
entered 6923:22
entire 6868:14 6896:1
6916:14
entitled 6952:4
entre 6912:13
entries 6947:5 entry 6910:2
environment 6856:3
6857:3,5 6880:16,21
6928:23
equation 6856:8
error 6866:4
escalated 6871:11
escalating 6856:20
essentially 6909:1
establish 6857:25 6860:8 6862:24
6888:8 6893:4,7,10
6900:13 6905:10
established 6905:15
etcetera 6944:13
event 6908:20 6959:7
events 6882:18 6887:1
6890:24 6891:3
6957:20 6962:18
6964:21 6971:15
evidence 6856:18 6866:21 6867:9,20
6868:17,18,21 6873:8
6878:2 6880:5
6886:14 6888:2,19
6890:11,12,13
6892:15 6903:1,10
6907:24 6913:16
6914:1 6915:3
6929:18 6941:3,13

1	Мa
6942:3,7 6944:16 6951:5 6955:5 6959	
6968:19 6969:10	:0
6971:9 6972:15	
evidence-in-chief	
6867:12 6888:14	
6901:20	
evolving 6957:10	
exact 6899:11 6900:13	3
6903:7 6910:20	
exactly 6878:15	
6885:23 6888:15,20)
6917:16 6921:12	
6932:8 6947:14	
examination 6867:18	
6902:8 6931:18 examined 6873:13,16	
example 6855:9 6869	٠6
6902:6	.0
excess 6903:11 6904:1	10
6907:25 6908:5	
6910:25	
exchange 6882:10	
excise 6906:9	
exhibit 6865:5,17	
6866:16 6876:16	
6877:19 6878:21	
6888:15 6889:5	
6904:22 6906:20	
6908:6 6909:17	
6922:18 6930:11,19	1
6930:21 6944:8 exhibits 6930:16	
expect 6945:20 6947:	1
6947:3	1
expended 6908:24	
6909:20 6910:10	
experience 6900:21,2	3
6933:24	
experienced 6879:20	
6937:8,15	
explain 6858:14	
6880:22 6898:19,21	
6899:3 6969:11 express 6925:7	
eyes 6946:3	
eyewitness 6964:18	
F	_
F 6865:17	
face 6936:1,1,13,13,17	/
6936:17 6968:14	
6969:22	
facially 6924:7 fact 6863:10 6874:11	
6899:6 6900:25	
6901:3 6904:8,17	
6910:25 6915:5	
6041.5 6046.12.12	

6941:5 6946:12,13

6950:24 6951:19

6952:7,13 6956:9

6962:9 6964:11,13,22

6957:14 6960:4

6967:9 6969:24

factors 6884:7

6970:2,20 6971:16

facts 6879:16,18 6880:11 6884:7 6901:4 6904:5,7,12
6880:11 6884:7 6901:4 6904:5,7,12
6901:4 6904:5,7,12
6007.0 6011.2 6015.7
6907:9 6911:3 6915:7
6916:1,20,21 6917:6
6917:10,12,16,16,25
6918:4,8,10,13,14,18
6918:25 6919:10,17
6919:25 6920:4,6,10
6920:11,22 6921:5,8
6922:13 6923:1
6924:8,13 6936:7
6950:2 6951:11
6964:8 6965:12,14,21
6966:8,12,18,23
6967:2,10 6968:7,8
6968:22,25 6969:2,7
6969:15 6970:16
6971:4
factually 6966:20
failed 6871:16
failing 6920:25
fair 6874:1 6882:4,4
6898:22 6918:19
6931:14 6937:17
6947:3,10 6951:4,5
fairly 6904:2
fairness 6909:12
falls 6966:9
far 6857:12 6860:4
6867:23 6882:2
6898:24 6899:1
6965:10,11 6971:9
fax 6932:7,10
taxed 6937.6
faxed 6932:6
features 6877:19
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17 6878:21 6891:19 6906:20
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17 6878:21 6891:19 6906:20 FFF6 6922:3,6
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17 6878:21 6891:19 6906:20 FFF6 6922:3,6 FFF7 6922:5,18 FFF8 6944:4 fides 6879:20 6914:25 6915:9,12,18 final 6867:3,16 6878:4
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17 6878:21 6891:19 6906:20 FFF6 6922:3,6 FFF7 6922:5,18 FFF8 6944:4 fides 6879:20 6914:25 6915:9,12,18 final 6867:3,16 6878:4 6878:5 6887:14,14,16
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17 6878:21 6891:19 6906:20 FFF6 6922:3,6 FFF7 6922:5,18 FFF8 6944:4 fides 6879:20 6914:25 6915:9,12,18 final 6867:3,16 6878:4 6878:5 6887:14,14,16 6888:7,10 6889:5,8
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14 6869:21 6872:17 6883:21 6960:20,21 6960:23,25 6961:7,20 6961:20,22,24 feeding 6893:13 fees 6959:15 feet 6931:8,9 felt 6927:14 FFF 6889:8 FFF2 6888:15 6889:5 FFF3 6865:5,17 6866:16 6889:9 6890:6 FFF5 6876:17 6878:17 6878:21 6891:19 6906:20 FFF6 6922:3,6 FFF7 6922:5,18 FFF8 6944:4 fides 6879:20 6914:25 6915:9,12,18 final 6867:3,16 6878:4 6878:5 6887:14,14,16 6888:7,10 6889:5,8 6890:5
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14
features 6877:19 feedback 6859:14

6857:15 6860:2
6885:22 6940:5
6951:4,12 6969:25
6972:3
finding 6951:24
findings 6950:17
finds 6953:15
finer 6906:12 6907:20
6911:24
finger 6903:14 6908:1
finite 6911:24
fire 6908:24 6909:9
6933:1,4,7
firearm 6924:2 6933:6
6945:23,24 6950:23
6951:19
firearms 6911:2
6923:16 6933:9
6943:22 6946:1
fired 6903:11,22
6904:2,9,14 6907:11
6907:25 6908:4
6909:11,24 6911:6,20
6912:1 6913:23
6943:22,23 6944:11
6944:12 6945:14
6946:5,14,17,17
6947:7,8 6948:7,11
6948:12,15,24,25
6949:6,9 6951:2,6,19
firing 6933:10 6951:21
6963:21 6964:12
6966:15
first 6855:6,19 6866:4
6868:5 6874:23
6887:4 6924:3
6925:25 6940:3 6942:13,16 6944:22
6945:8,9 6965:5
6970:20
Firstly 6901:12
first-hand 6967:21
fit 6904:18
five 6856:24 6863:9
6864:7
fix 6921:23
flat 6883:6
flows 6862:5
focus 6899:25 6900:1
6901:18 6937:1
focussing 6861:6
6913:14
follow 6871:1 6898:5
6936:25 6940:21
6948:19 6955:5
6968:18 6969:3
followed 6934:17
6936:23 6970:6
following 6866:16
6899:6 6908:16
6954:12 6955:20
follows 6866:23
6879:15 6907:23

```
force 6933:24 6954:21
  6963:23
forced 6963:23
foremost 6940:3
forever 6915:20
forget 6890:2,9 6902:7
form 6932:20,23
  6936:1 6939:17
  6953:4
formal 6960:6,17
forums 6859:13,14
forward 6859:7
  6889:16 6890:4
  6919:17 6932:24,25
found 6877:16 6891:22
  6923:23 6943:23
  6944:8
four 6902:13 6945:25
  6946:4,14,17,23
  6959:3
Freddie 6865:17
friend 6861:21 6866:9
  6867:21 6873:13
  6878:1 6896:4 6906:8
  6952:25,25 6968:24
front 6877:5 6931:24
  6943:19 6944:1
full 6867:10,13 6868:11
fully 6878:1 6880:9,10
  6881:22,24 6882:17
  6883:18 6932:1,2
  6934:21 6953:22
fundamental 6956:22
funeral 6922:8
furnished 6944:15
  6946:16
further 6874:17
  6886:23 6887:4
  6888:6 6889:6,9
  6890:17 6937:22
  6939:20 6940:8
  6942:22 6952:5,12
  6962:4
future 6918:14
```

G generally 6872:3 generals 6884:20 6895:8 6915:12 6960:23 getting 6886:12 6887:12 6946:3 give 6859:14 6861:1 6868:6 6869:21 6872:13,15,22 6873:6 6879:12 6902:2 6905:17 6909:13 6912:2,7,15 6916:2 6927:15 6937:21 6939:24 6940:13

6912:2,7,15 6916:2 6927:15 6937:21 6939:24 6940:13 6942:8 6948:13 6958:8 6961:6,20,24 given 6859:14 6871:14 6873:3,3 6874:6 6877:20 6878:4 6883:21 6885:7

6963:11

footnote 6931:9

foot 6925:25 6945:8,10

hypothesise 6951:15.17

6887:2 6891:3	6
6896:25 6900:2	6
6904:17 6910:13,20	hap
6914:24 6915:10	hap
6920:4 6931:12	6
6940:24 6941:6 6943:15 6946:6	6
6947:16,23 6951:8	6 6
6953:24 6961:21	6
6962:6 6964:8 6966:3	6
gives 6871:15,22,23	6
6872:2 6909:12,23,25	6
6952:10 6968:20	hap
giving 6862:16 6870:23 6872:8 6888:4,14	6 hap
6901:5,24	hap
go 6879:2 6889:25	hap
6891:6 6892:3	6
6895:15 6896:15	has
6899:2 6904:24	hav
6907:18 6910:9	6 h oo
6925:20 6927:10 6947:22 6948:1,9,12	hea hea
6969:20 6971:16	nea 6
6972:9	hea
goes 6954:19 6968:19	hea
going 6855:6 6875:25	6
6878:11 6883:17	hea
6887:22 6907:18 6922:11,23 6924:5	6 hea
6931:10 6932:9	hel
6950:12 6953:11	6
6969:17 6970:19,20	hel
6971:8,13	hel
good 6876:6 6877:17	6
6954:1 6968:17,23 grant 6876:6 6888:7	Hei 6
grave 6951:25 6952:17	6
gravity 6915:19 6951:8	6
gremlins 6895:2	Hei
grenades 6954:22	he'
ground 6862:23 6883:7 6884:22 6885:23,24	he's
6893:6,11,16 6895:8	6 6
6896:24 6914:25	6
6928:2 6929:20	6
6950:25 6951:6,20	hig
6954:14 6963:1,9,12	6
group 6963:20 6964:11 6966:14 6971:19	6
6972:14	6 Hig
groups 6908:15	hig
guards 6856:16	hoc
guide 6887:24	hol
guided 6865:12	hol
6887:23 gunshot 6924:1	6 hor
gunsnot 0724.1	hor hop
H	hop
Halam 694 8:16	hor
halfway 6932:13	hos
Hanabe 6930:2	Hos
6941:18,23 6944:3 hand 6866:12 6873:7	hur hur
6878:5 6916:1 6933:6	hyp
the transfer of the second of the	1

····u·
6866:16 6888:17
6921:21 6941:1 happen 6857:23
happened 6880:11
6895:20 6901:14
6905:12,19 6906:23 6915:16 6916:3
6918:25 6925:1
6926:7 6934:5 6935:15 6959:2
6964:21 6965:3,24
6967:23
happening 6861:3 6864:22,25 6895:22
happenings 6877:8
happens 6856:9
happy 6860:21 6862:2 6868:13 6959:13
hasn't 6936:10
haven't 6896:20 6918:8
6968:13 head 6856:3 6896:4
headed 6909:20
6910:10
headlong 6914:18,19 hear 6859:7,8 6881:20
6898:20
heard 6861:19 6882:10 6923:25
hearing 6971:9
help 6891:13 6919:18
6926:21 6958:7 helped 6895:16
helpful 6888:13 6889:4
6899:6
Hemraj 6883:22 6884:2 6887:18
6895:5 6896:16
6897:11
Hendrich 6923:5,5 he'll 6921:4
he's 6871:15 6905:24
6905:25 6906:3 6918:15 6927:6
6934:14,15 6936:6
6945:18 6966:21,22
high 6856:7,10 6857:5 6857:14,16 6858:7
6883:21 6954:14
6963:1,6,6,9,11
Higher 6855:14 6869:7 highlighted 6874:3
hoc 6858:20,23 6859:2
hold 6884:14 6950:25
holster 6924:3 6945:23 6950:24
home 6855:18
hope 6905:6
hoping 6943:15 6950:3 horizontal 6943:21
hospital 6902:13
Hostel 6971:18 6972:13
human 6856:6 hundred 6909:8
hypothesis 6951:13,23
6952:1 6953:15

hypothetical 6951:12 6952:6.8 6953:1.2.3.8 6953:25 6954:4 idea 6855:19 6885:23 6885:25 6911:20,25 6912:4 6924:22 6939:3 6962:9 identification 6949:22 6949:25 identified 6912:2 identify 6924:7 6926:18 6927:21 6934:15 6936:17,20 6936:24 6937:5,11,17 6942:15 6949:19 6961:25 6969:21,22 6970:2 identifying 6937:12 6941:6 **identities** 6940:14 **identity** 6937:15 6942:8 **imagine** 6972:3 immediately 6902:18 6933:3,8 **impedes** 6953:16 impermissible 6899:4 **implement** 6866:19 6867:1,7 **implies** 6882:4 imply 6882:5 importance 6945:22 **important** 6905:10 6916:1 6928:19 6943:6 6955:10 **impossible** 6940:15,17 6941:3,14 6942:3,10 **impression** 6905:17,24 6906:4,6,13,14,17 6914:13 6916:18 **impressive** 6900:17 inadvertently 6896:14 inappropriate 6938:21 inaudible 6898:8 6928:12 6944:2 6945:4 inch 6919:13 incidences 6857:23 incident 6868:6 6926:7 6935:15 include 6885:8 **included** 6895:19 **including** 6856:24 6861:3 6885:5 6897:14 **incorrect** 6881:15 6915:5 **indicate** 6862:18 6877:25 6882:2 6904:12 6908:23 6925:9 indicated 6859:4 6864:1 6865:3

6870:13.14.16.21 6874:25 6886:11 6892:2 6900:3 6903:11 6907:24 6942:14 6965:9 **indicates** 6968:15 indicating 6942:17 individual 6933:5 individuals 6912:10 6933:8 indulgence 6930:7 infer 6951:17 **inference** 6924:22,25 6950:22 6954:5 **inferences** 6952:11,13 inferne 6932:11 inform 6857:23 6864:25 6880:9,11,15 **information** 6866:14 6866:20 6867:1,6 6868:3,9 6876:14 6887:3,6 6891:3 6894:2 6909:15 6914:24 6915:9,15 6916:6,9 6919:9 6920:3,5 6928:24 6937:10,14 6943:6,25 6964:16,20 6966:3 6967:22 **informed** 6864:6,17,18 6864:21 6866:18,25 6881:22 6882:17 6883:9 6920:5 6926:9 6926:11 6935:17 **informing** 6883:18 **initials** 6943:24 **initiative** 6868:20,23 6869:2 **injured** 6904:11 6910:25 6923:24 6924:3 6925:11 6928:3 6950:24 6951:20 **inquired** 6861:21 **inserted** 6966:9 insists 6964:22 insofar 6972:10 **inspection** 6971:14,15 instances 6864:1 **institute** 6928:18 instituted 6928:7 6960:6 instruct 6927:8 6938:1 6938:5 **instructed** 6932:19.22 instruction 6937:21 instructions 6927:13 6927:15 **intend** 6882:5 intended 6942:10 inter 6869:18 6908:6 interaction 6940:12 **interest** 6967:18 interested 6855:24 6857:24 6864:15,16 6870:8 6918:4

internal 6859:11 6861:2 6883:20 **International** 6859:12 **interpret** 6947:4,12 interpretation 6946:24 6947:2 interrogate 6885:1 interrupt 6875:5 6958:23 6961:13 intervened 6888:13 interview 6935:8 6936:1.13 inter-ministerial 6869:25 introduced 6965:5 introductory 6880:20 invariable 6961:2 investigate 6929:24 6934:12,13,17 6937:22 6938:22 6939:20 6940:15,17 6941:14 6942:4,11 6947:9 6950:3 investigated 6936:19 6938:16 6941:4 investigation 6925:16 6925:19 6928:8 6960:6.9 investigations 6928:18 **invited** 6897:5 involved 6883:5 6933:18 6938:17,19 6939:3,10,11,15,18 6961:2 involvement 6939:17 **involves** 6916:15 **IPID** 6940:19 6941:1 6943:4,4,13,16 6962:6 isn't 6899:6 6909:11 6937:8,17 6943:5 6949:12 issue 6890:10 6891:8 6901:1,2,4,6,7 6914:15 6915:13 6922:13 6934:14,25 6935:10 6954:3 6960:18 issued 6859:11 6876:23 6877:23 6914:19 6918:17 issues 6858:25 6872:21 6901:25 6957:11 6961:9 **it's** 6863:9 6864:14,15 6871:19,20 6873:11 6874:3 6877:12 6878:7 6880:19 6884:6 6895:3 6897:22,24 6898:23 6899:6 6908:4,16 6909:1,20 6912:10 6921:17 6922:7 6929:7 6930:19 6931:7,8 6939:6 6943:20 6944:10,15

handed 6865:16

6945:6.7 6946:24 6947:9 6951:11.24 6952:7.17 6955:19 6957:10 6958:3 6960:12 6961:12 6969:25 6970:21 6972:3 I'd 6887:24 6890:5 6895:15 6960:3 6963:6 I'll 6859:8 6866:9 6872:12 6876:5 6879:12 6883:3 6908:20 6920:2 6958:2 I've 6857:12 6862:19 6865:3 6870:12,19 6872:8 6874:25 6879:14 6886:15 6892:25 6896:7 6903:4 6904:17 6910:16 6913:21,23 6942:21,25 6949:12 6949:15 6950:3 6952:3 6960:5 6962:5 i.e 6939:10 J ja 6932:21

jersey 6924:4 **JOC** 6895:17 6897:14 6912:16,22 6914:24 Johannesburg 6874:10 Johnson 6928:12 6960:10 joined 6886:23 6890:16 joint 6885:4 6892:24,25 6895:18 6911:22 6912:9,13 6916:13,13 **journeys** 6957:9 Judge 6879:1 6927:16 6968:6 **judgment** 6914:22 **justified** 6906:17

K Karee 6971:18 6972:12 keep 6943:8 kept 6856:20 killed 6856:24 6871:12 6902:12.14 6904:10 6910:24 6915:17 killing 6856:9 6933:16 killings 6856:6,8,10,20 6857:5,13,15,18 6858:7,10 6860:6,14 6861:7,11,23 6862:13 6863:3 6864:7,14,18 6869:8,14 6870:1,6,9 6871:10,11,24 6872:1 6872:5,14 6879:24,25 6883:4 6884:22 6885:2,21 6886:8,18 6893:6,11,25,25 6894:9,23 6895:9 6896:24 6899:12,24

ARCHIVE

6900:14 6902:11.19 6912:6.15 6913:11.25 6916:7.9 6929:20 kind 6921:9 6937:13 6972:9 knew 6893:18 6900:25 6913:10 6914:8,8 6933:17 6934:3,5 know 6859:8 6861:17 6864:11,14 6870:9 6880:20 6881:13 6882:2,3 6889:3 6890:12 6893:15,17 6893:23 6894:1,8,10 6894:11,12,13,15,16 6894:17,22 6898:1 6901:2 6904:1 6911:1 6911:16 6912:8,16,18 6912:20,22,24 6913:2 6913:3 6914:2,6 6916:7 6920:11 6925:12 6926:19 6927:22 6935:3,5,6 6935:19,22 6936:7,10 6936:20,24 6940:7 6942:15 6943:10,11 6943:12,12 6945:18 6946:12,13 6952:12 6954:16 6956:8 6964:20 6967:6 6968:4 6969:5,21 6971:5 knowledge 6875:20 6881:12,17 6882:1,13

6894:7 6915:22 6919:4,9,24,24 6920:3.10.19.20 6964:8 6965:19.20 6966:8,12,22 6967:2 6968:7,21 known 6879:25 6880:1 6910:19 6911:9,11,14 6912:13 6913:13,16 6952:3 6969:7 koppies 6923:15,17,23

koppie 6883:6,6 kraal 6883:7 **K3** 6971:18 6972:12 **K9** 6910:12 6923:10

L L 6904:22 6908:6 6909:17 lack 6871:20.21 lands 6940:19 language 6949:16 6952:19 6957:2,10,10 6957:13 large 6869:9 6902:17 6903:6,21,24 6904:2 6904:8,8,13 6907:11 6907:16,19,20 6910:24 6911:1,6 6915:16 late 6887:19 latest 6944:15

Latin 6932:11 law 6874:12 lawver 6886:15 6892:16 6925:2 lav 6922:1 6971:20 laving 6922:11 lead 6879:19 6952:11 6954:5 leader 6870:20 6871:15 6872:18 leaders 6878:2 6903:10 6907:24 6944:16 6959:6 6969:11 leadership 6871:16 6872:19 6873:3 leading 6867:20 6886:5 6886:14 6947:15 leads 6898:6 learn 6918:13 learned 6861:21 6866:8 6867:21 6873:13 6878:1 6894:25 6896:4 6897:9 6906:8 6918:14 6952:22,25 6952:25 6968:24 leave 6867:22 6928:16 6929:23 6938:2,5 6940:20 leaving 6927:13 lecture 6924:20 **led** 6873:8 6892:15 6947:10 6970:1 left 6874:9 6933:2 leg 6924:2 6945:23 6950:23 lend 6881:6 Lepaaku 6922:8 letter 6970:14 let's 6855:18 6859:8 6860:12 6861:18 6889:25 6890:2,9 6898:20 6902:6 6919:6 level 6883:21 Lieutenant-Colonel

6884:13 6892:11 Lieutenant-General 6866:18,25 6926:8 6927:13 6935:16 6938:14,15,21 life 6900:19 6968:2 light 6918:19 6938:14

6938:23 6969:16 6970:13 likelihood 6901:23 line 6873:9,10 6898:5 6899:5 6902:7 6932:12,13,16,20,23 6933:1 6948:10 6971:18 6972:13 lines 6871:4 listed 6945:3,18

6899:18

6960:11

little 6876:11 6921:21 lives 6874:13 loaded 6901:9 loco 6971:14,15 logo 6876:21 long 6862:3 6901:9 6941:11 6950:10 6965:12,13 **Lonmin** 6856:15 6857:4 look 6865:9 6879:6 6889:16 6892:3 6905:7 6908:15 6909:2,17 6910:18 6928:21 6932:12 6937:24 6938:8,9 6940:8 6942:24 6946:22,23 6947:15 6948:22,23 6962:15 6968:14 6970:9 looked 6879:14 6959:19 looking 6873:6 6910:22 6910:23 6911:2 6922:16 6924:24 6942:18 6946:24 looks 6909:9 6947:6 loosely 6883:3

6895:18 6943:25 6965:7 lowest 6925:9 lying 6923:24 6928:2 6950:25 6951:6,19

lost 6874:13 6968:16

lot 6863:6 6869:19

6884:20 6890:3

losing 6930:24

M **Madlanga's** 6861:18 6864:19

MAHLANGU 6909:18 6922:21

Major 6928:11 6940:3 major-general 6923:15 6926:5,6 6928:11,20 6928:22 6935:13.14 6940:3 6960:10

making 6855:9 6859:18 6888:8 6909:2 6922:23 6966:5 manage 6870:15,18

management 6870:17 6871:5 manager 6900:17,18,23

6901:19 MANGWASHI 6855:4 6885:18 6929:15

6958:18 maningi 6904:20 manner 6871:17 manpower 6874:7 March 6855:1 6865:16 6867:4 6887:16,17 Marikana 6857:3,18 6858:10 6860:7,15

6861:4.11.23 6862:13 6863:3 6864:22 6865:1 6869:14 6870:4,5 6871:25 6872:1,5,10,14 6874:21 6884:1 6886:23 6890:14 6895:22 6901:17 6902:5 6905:12 6911:17 6915:16 6916:15 6919:1 6923:7 6972:2,9 marked 6947:20 material 6969:18 matter 6861:1 6868:5 6868:11 6869:9 6898:11,25 6904:17 6915:19 6925:6 6927:2,6,11,17,20 6928:22 6934:18 6937:24 6938:8,16,22 6940:8 6941:4,14 6942:4,11,18,24 6943:1,5,17 6949:17 6949:24 6951:8,25 6952:18 6958:24 6959:25 6967:18

matters 6855:25 6931:18 maximum 6963:23 **Mbombo** 6866:18,25 6867:6 6884:12 6892:10 6899:11 6926:8,24 6934:19,20 6935:16 6936:4 6937:23 6940:2,7,18 6943:15 6960:24 6961:1,7,21,22 6962:10

6971:5

mean 6869:2 6875:7,11 6881:1,2,3,4,17 6891:23 6917:14,18 6935:1,2,8,23 6956:19 6957:18 6963:17 6970:3 meaning 6939:1 means 6858:11 6859:5

6859:8 6860:13 6882:7 6920:25 6947:24 6951:9 6954:21 6963:3 6970:16

media 6858:4 6876:10 6876:20,23 6877:9,22 6878:3,14,18 6882:23 6883:16,20,23 6886:6 6891:15 6895:24 6902:9,17 6919:1 6950:13 6954:9,11 6957:20 6960:2 6962:13 6964:5 meet 6859:13 6972:2

member 6936:18 6937:16 members 6869:21

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

listen 6963:16

listing 6909:2

				Page
6874:21 6908:17,17	misunderstanding	6938:15	number 6863:16	6884:5
6912:9 6933:6 6946:1	6918:7	name 6924:8 6926:18	6874:8,12 6889:25	operation 6867:1
6946:5,16 6954:20	misunderstood	6927:22 6936:11,18	6902:17 6903:6,7,21	6884:1 6885:5,7
mention 6859:17,19	6912:19	6940:7 6942:15	6903:25 6904:1,2,8,9	6893:20 6896:1
6860:24 6861:8	Mmm 6923:9 6950:20	6943:24 6948:23	6904:13 6907:11	6911:10,18,22 6912:9
6867:24 6943:3	6956:7	6960:12 6969:22	6908:5 6909:5	6912:13 6916:13,13
mentioned 6859:10,11	moment 6873:6 6899:6	names 6892:17,22	6910:24 6911:1,6,9	6916:14 6956:16
6863:25 6884:19	6899:13 6901:18	6900:5,9 6943:25	6934:23 6936:23	operational 6879:17,19
6885:6 6894:21	6930:23 6969:20	6944:9 6946:5	6943:23 6947:16,16	operations 6870:17,18
6901:20 6916:18	Monday 6971:6,10	narrated 6926:5	6947:23 6948:12,13	6870:24 6892:24,25
6926:24,24 6949:11	6972:15	6935:13	6948:14,25	6895:18 6904:18
mentioning 6928:20 6957:14	Moono 6960:12	narrowly 6933:2	numbering 6889:23 6931:3	opinion 6925:7 6951:25
merely 6869:14	morning 6877:11,16,17 6886:25 6890:21	nation 6880:6 6901:13 6915:15 6967:17,24	numbers 6892:6	opportunity 6949:13 opposing 6901:1,3,6,7
6952:21	6911:10,21 6971:6	6970:25	6908:17 6909:24	6914:17
merits 6927:19	6972:12,16	national 6855:3	6910:20 6932:7,7,10	opposite 6919:21
message 6874:9	motive 6938:16 6939:4	6866:11 6870:13	6946:6,24	oral 6888:18
met 6924:4	6939:20	6874:25 6875:1,6	09 10.0,21	orally 6877:4
microphone 6952:23	move 6872:12 6875:25	6877:18 6878:12,24	0	order 6874:12 6890:4
6968:14	6889:15 6890:4	6880:18 6885:16	oath 6855:3 6885:17	6903:3 6910:3,12
middle 6961:13	6932:23 6960:1	6905:11,17 6926:8	6929:13 6958:17	6934:20 6949:18
midnight 6857:16	moved 6883:5 6913:21	6929:13 6931:23	object 6924:18 6964:15	6955:23 6956:9
6860:5 6862:13	6913:23 6923:20	6935:16 6947:2,3	objected 6953:1	6972:10,11
6863:4 6864:5,13,17	6924:6 6928:2	6958:17 6959:22	objecting 6966:24	ordinarily 6858:8
6864:18,23,24	6932:25	6971:11 6972:15	6967:4,6	original 6896:15
migrated 6957:12	moving 6919:13	naturally 6862:5	objection 6896:19	outcome 6942:19
militant 6963:20	Mpembe 6971:19	nature 6855:20,25	6924:10,11,16	owned 6967:19
6964:11	6972:13	6953:3 6961:12	6966:18 6968:2	o'clock 6929:6 6971:10
mind 6871:10,10	Mpofu 6895:4 6932:4,9	near 6940:14,17 6941:3	observed 6916:3	6972:16
6882:14 6921:23	6958:20,22 6959:16	6941:13 6942:3,10	obvious 6913:12	P
6933:19 mine 6857:4 6871:21	multiple 6859:5,7 6862:16	6971:17,18 6972:12 necessarily 6970:1	obviously 6909:7 6965:23 6967:1,21	page 6873:10 6878:21
6874:13,16	multiplicity 6858:3	necessary 6856:5,7,11	occasion 6871:24,24	6878:22,22 6882:23
miners 6923:18	6862:21 6863:25	6857:15 6927:15	6925:5	6906:20,23 6925:23
minister 6855:9,13,19	6870:22 6884:6	need 6865:11 6868:22	occasions 6865:1	6926:1,4 6931:3,4,5,5
6855:21 6856:1,6,12	6897:14	6946:21 6952:12	October 6926:4,9,10	6931:5,10 6932:7,7
6857:16,17 6858:2,4	Munitions 6909:20	6972:8	6935:12,18	6932:10,10,12,17
6858:9,19 6859:10,12	6910:10	needless 6912:23	offender 6938:20	6944:22,25 6945:6,8
6859:13,19,23 6860:1	Myburgh 6923:5	negotiating 6959:4	6939:19	6945:9 6954:11
6860:6,8,14 6861:3	6924:8 6926:11	negotiations 6885:9	offer 6930:8 6951:25	6962:14
6861:10,23 6862:12	6929:25 6933:13	never 6920:8 6927:1	office 6874:8,9	pages 6888:17 6931:4,8
6862:17,19 6863:2,22	6935:2,4,7,10	6952:3	officer 6936:5 6937:2,3	6931:9
6863:24 6864:7,13,17	6939:12 6940:12	new 6876:14 6917:24	6937:5,11 6961:16	paid 6959:15
6864:21 6865:4,8 6866:6,15,20 6867:2	6942:8 6945:3,16,17 6949:18 6950:23	6918:10 6920:10,22 6922:13 6923:1	6962:9,11 officers 6856:20,25	paper 6922:16 parade 6949:23,25
6867:5,24 6868:3,10	6951:4,18 6959:25	6965:14 6968:25	6903:11 6904:2	paragraph 6861:9
6868:14,19,20,24	6960:18 6961:15,15	night 6886:20 6892:9	6907:11,24 6909:24	6865:8,10 6866:7,14
6869:7,8,10,13,15,17	6969:17,20,20	6893:5 6896:22	6910:11 6911:6	6866:17 6867:3,22,25
6869:18,23 6870:4,9	Myburgh's 6935:6	nine 6875:1,6,7,9	6912:1 6923:7 6930:1	6868:9 6878:22
6870:20 6871:2,7,13	6940:22 6945:22	NIU 6908:17 6909:6	offices 6873:12,14,20	6879:3,7,8,9,12
6871:22,23,25	6951:5	6910:11 6924:1,5,24	6874:5	6882:22 6884:10
6872:13 6873:1	M-O-O-N-O 6960:12	6925:10 6932:24	official 6873:12,14,20	6886:5,19,21 6887:5
6874:14,15,20		6936:17 6937:15	6874:4	6892:4,6 6905:5,7
6875:12,15,16	N	6944:21 6945:6,11	officials 6886:4	6906:23 6923:14,14
ministerial 6869:19	Naidoo 6884:13,21,21	6946:1,4,16,23	6904:13	6923:21 6924:21
Minister's 6874:8	6892:11 6893:16,24	6947:7	Oh 6944:21 6962:7	6925:20,22 6926:1,3
minute 6910:23 6957:3	6895:8 6896:23	normal 6855:21	Okay 6889:18 6902:5	6926:12,16,23 6954:9
6970:21	6923:15 6926:5,6	6857:19,22,25 6858:8	6910:23 6932:21	6954:11,12 6957:19
minutes 6863:9	6927:4,10,14 6928:17 6929:20 6931:24	6858:18 6872:3	omitted 6866:22	6957:24 6958:1
6946:21 misrepresenting		normally 6876:3 North 6875:14	once 6858:6 6912:2 6926:4 6928:7	6959:23 6962:14,15 6962:23 6963:2,16
6900:19	6935:14,14 6936:4	note 6857:11,14 6895:6	6935:13	paragraphs 6859:21
missed 6920:25 6933:2	6937:24 6938:15,21	6895:6 6923:12	ones 6885:6 6893:10	6861:9 6865:4 6879:7
6941:25	6939:10 6940:3,4,8	6931:10	6897:15	6879:15 6882:21
mistaken 6877:8	6940:18 6960:24	noted 6903:4 6904:5	open 6898:23	6889:16 6892:8
6894:18 6930:18	Naidoo's 6930:8	ntelezi 6895:3	operating 6883:25	paraphrased 6879:15
ARCHIVE FO	R JUSTICE			<u> </u>

paraphrasing 6916:21
parliament 6971:12
part 6859:17 6861:7
6869:18 6871:20
6874:4 6883:11
6887:6 6889:24
6892:14,24 6893:19
6894:2 6901:9 6934:6
6942:20 6949:25
6951:16 6960:21
6963:6,10
parted 6934:24
participants 6902:18
6902:20,21 6912:6
participated 6894:21
particular 6879:8
6896:3 6899:5 6902:3
6936:21 6954:2
6966:14 6969:24
passage 6938:14
passenger 6923:19
path 6955:4
patient 6881:10
penultimate 6878:22
6879:2,8,9 6882:22
6906:23 6954:11
6957:19 6962:13
people 6856:24
6871:12 6874:17
6884:19 6885:1,5
6886:20 6892:12,15
6892:19,21,22,24
6893:1,1,5,8 6894:20
6894:21 6895:17,19
6895:25 6900:5,11
6902:11,12,13
6904:10,11 6905:2
6909:3,6,6,6 6910:24
6912:16,21 6915:16
6916:6,8 6923:24
6927:6,18 6940:14
6944:20,21,22 6945:3
6945:12 6946:14
6950:24 6951:1
6953:2,12 6958:25
6964:19
people's 6943:24
performance 6855:21
6858:18 6872:3
perfunctorily 6955:19
6955:23
permit 6967:13
Persal 6943:23 6947:16
persist 6953:12
persistently 6953:1
person 6880:24 6881:2
6881:3 6895:21
6915:14 6926:6,18,18
6926:21 6927:22
6934:15 6935:14
6936:7,10,10,20,24
6938:22 6939:16
6940:1 6942:15,23
6945:4,17 6946:10
6951:6 6953:17
6961:10,25,25
ARCHIVE FO

6969:21
personally 6868:5,11 6869:18
personnel 6874:12
6932:20,23 persons 6941:6
perspective 6901:14
perused 6903:17
perusing 6949:13 phone 6860:10
phoned 6859:10
phoning 6869:20 phrase 6965:18 6966:6
phraseology 6967:13
physically 6939:15 picked 6949:25
picture 6916:25 6917:9
6917:9 pictures 6886:2
Pillay 6894:25 6897:9
6907:23 6922:5,7 6930:19,22
pistol 6933:4 6948:16
6949:6,10 pistols 6946:5,18
place 6860:7,15
6861:11 6863:3 6864:8,14,19 6873:24
6882:18 6884:22
6885:3 6893:7,11,25
6895:9 6896:24 6899:12 6900:14
6915:22 6934:4
6937:12 6957:21 6962:18 6963:4,19
6972:2
placed 6905:2 6907:5 6907:14 6943:19
places 6901:19
plan 6866:19 6867:1,7 6867:11,12
planned 6886:25
6890:20
platforms 6858:4 6859:16 6863:25
6870:22
play 6869:22 6870:13 played 6868:19,24
6885:2
please 6861:12 6874:19 6879:13 6891:13
6895:2 6896:9 6898:4
6907:21 6908:9
6910:23 6911:13 6916:22 6941:18
6962:22 6966:9
6967:3 6969:11 pleased 6930:24
plural 6927:3
plus-minus 6903:7 6904:10
point 6860:19,19
6888:8,13,19,20 6895:23 6897:21,24
6897:25 6898:2,6
6908:22,24 6909:2,11

```
6910:6.14 6911:8
  6922:24 6933:22
  6934:15 6936:10.22
  6940:6 6946:2 6947:6
  6947:14 6952:20
  6954:2 6961:10,25
  6963:4 6966:5
  6969:14 6970:7,15
police 6855:19,21
  6856:20,24 6868:3,10
  6869:13 6870:4,14,18
  6879:18 6886:4
  6891:17 6902:21
  6903:7,10,11 6904:2
  6904:13 6905:12
  6907:11,19,24
  6909:24 6910:3,11,13
  6911:1,6,9,17 6912:1
  6912:13,18 6913:21
  6913:22,22 6914:16
  6916:2 6923:6 6930:1
  6933:10,24 6934:4
  6937:2,3,5,11 6940:6
  6942:10 6943:9
 6950:13 6951:1
  6954:20 6956:15
  6963:11,20,22
  6964:11 6966:15
  6972:2,10
policeman 6969:23
  6970:2
policemen 6870:17
  6908:4 6909:8
policing 6870:16
policy 6871:5
politic 6872:18
political 6856:3
  6869:21.22.22.23
  6870:20 6871:15,23
  6871:25 6872:2,18,24
  6873:3
posed 6961:2
posing 6950:4
posit 6855:11
posited 6901:21
position 6882:19
  6888:3 6898:19
  6906:22 6907:4
  6913:8 6917:2 6919:5
  6947:12 6961:6
possession 6877:3
  6933:9
possibility 6916:25
  6970:4
possible 6874:15
  6896:14,14 6901:7
  6914:17 6920:22
  6937:19
possibly 6937:12
  6938:18 6939:5
  6972:9
post 6870:1,5 6916:25
  6917:8 6923:2
posted 6923:7
```

```
precisely 6937:11
predicated 6951:23
preface 6901:17
  6922:10,23
prefaced 6939:4
prefer 6917:11
preparation 6883:16
  6887:7
preparations 6886:24
  6890:20
prepared 6876:5
  6953:14 6954:6
preparing 6901:13
present 6899:13 6900:6
  6930:8 6934:16
  6939:18 6955:6
  6959:19 6964:20
presentation 6903:17
  6904:5,22 6955:1,4,7
  6955:13,15,15 6957:3
  6957:5
presented 6879:16,18
  6917:12 6918:1
  6919:9 6934:11
  6936:8 6943:2 6968:7
  6968:9
presenting 6859:15
  6950:2
presents 6876:15
press 6878:13 6884:15
  6886:24 6887:1,7
  6890:20,24 6891:23
  6892:20 6906:20
  6914:15 6915:4,6
  6916:20 6917:7,17
  6918:23 6919:14,23
  6920:1 6964:16
  6966:13 6967:20
  6969:4
pressing 6954:2
presumably 6931:12
  6931:13 6936:18
presume 6876:22
presuppositions
  6951:10
Pretoria 6945:6
pretty 6909:7
prevent 6874:17
previously 6864:6
  6918:9
pre-planned 6931:18
primarily 6893:1
primary 6870:22
  6900:10
prior 6870:9 6871:9
  6902:16,18
probably 6871:19,20
  6895:3 6910:19
  6949:12
probe 6952:4
problem 6889:23
  6965:17,18 6966:9
problems 6927:20
  6941:19,24
proceed 6867:17
```

6896:18 6897:22

```
6954:7 6963:19
  6966:10 6967:3.14
  6968:11 6972:4
proceeded 6886:25
  6890:23
proceedings 6855:1
  6914:14 6971:9,13,17
  6972:11
process 6884:6 6886:10
  6940:9 6957:15
  6961:3
produces 6940:9
product 6895:25
  6916:12
professional 6900:19
professionals 6879:20
progress 6940:24
progressive 6861:1
progressively 6861:2
promise 6875:12
promised 6874:15
proper 6915:23
  6949:19,22 6953:16
properly 6868:23
propose 6959:7
proposed 6955:5
proposing 6972:5
proposition 6905:20,23
  6910:21
protected 6953:18
protest 6856:21
protester 6951:19
protesters 6883:5
  6903:2 6904:3,14
  6912:14,19,23 6913:3
  6913:11.19.20.25
  6914:3 6925:11
  6928:2 6950:14
  6954:13,21 6962:25
  6963:5 6971:19
proven 6915:1
province 6875:3
  6883:25 6934:21
provincial 6873:21
  6874:5,24 6875:2,7,9
  6875:13,16,21
  6886:12
Public 6910:3,12
purports 6944:17
pursue 6927:5 6934:18
  6940:18
pursued 6943:16
put 6871:2 6877:11
  6881:15 6884:8
  6897:21 6901:18
  6903:13 6904:7
  6907:9 6908:1
  6910:21,22 6919:17
  6921:2 6937:9 6938:4
  6945:23
putting 6861:18
  6881:16 6898:23
  6904:11 6905:24
  6906:3 6911:3 6924:2
  6950:23 6953:2
```

powers 6875:2

preceding 6879:7

0 qualification 6876:12 6880:21 6882:17 6902:10 6965:1 6970:11 qualifications 6900:21 qualified 6883:13 qualify 6881:3 6965:3 6970:13 qualifying 6919:14 **quarrel** 6906:9 quarrelling 6915:12 quarter 6876:4 6929:8 6929:10 6958:3 quarterly 6858:22 questioning 6928:22 questions 6860:4 6862:16,21 6863:7,17 6865:3 6870:20 6905:3 6913:23 6922:11,23 6925:3 6929:14 6934:12,23 6936:5,13 6939:13 6940:5 6941:7,12 6950:4 6952:4,14 6953:2,15 6954:25 6960:1 6964:3 6965:4 6965:7 6968:17 quite 6867:2 6881:15 6891:7 6892:5 6898:10 6900:17,18 6903:6 6905:9 6919:21 6928:11 6934:2 6966:6 R railway 6971:18

railway 6971:18 6972:13 raise 6896:19 raised 6858:25 6874:11 6891:8 6934:14 6960:18 6965:4 raising 6915:14 rank 6935:3,6 6943:23 6947:20,20,23 6960:12 read 6873:10,10,25 6879:11,17 6887:20

6924:7 6926:24 6930:10 6935:19 6938:14 6955:1,18,19

6889:20 6922:7

6955:23,23 6956:9,11 6957:24 6958:1,2,8 6963:2,10,20

reading 6956:13,14 6962:20,20

reads 6866:23 6886:22 6895:6 6963:22

real 6951:11 6969:15

realise 6888:5,5 6910:18 6918:23,24 6933:24

realised 6901:3 6911:4 6911:5

really 6909:4 6946:8 reason 6876:4,6 6919:12,15 6952:8,10 6953:25 6954:1 6966:13 6970:21 reasonable 6874:2

6937:8 recall 6892:17 6900:9 6964:2 6970:10

recap 6862:22 receive 6886:7 6902:6

6960:15,16,19 received 6866:18,24 6867:6 6884:19 6886:4 6887:3,5 6891:4,9,10,22 6895:2,7 6896:22 6911:4 6913:9 6916:6

6929:18 6940:21 6960:20 receiving 6869:15 recognise 6936:17 recognition 6916:24

recollection 6894:20 record 6894:19,25 6897:23 6916:11

6943:4 6946:15 **recorded** 6897:9 6907:23

red 6969:16 refer 6865:3 6866:14 6873:9 6876:22 6878:21 6883:3 6886:19 6892:6

6905:5 6908:9 6930:6 6932:7 6943:18 6960:3 6965:7

6970:10 **reference** 6866:6

6867:22 6872:5 6887:21 6892:8 6909:4 6922:24

6957:6 6963:25 **references** 6859:21 6909:13

referred 6882:15,16 6883:6 6886:4,13,13 6886:15,17 6891:11

6886:15,17 6891:11 6897:8 6922:13,25 6926:17 6927:1

6933:14 6939:3 6954:10 6959:23

6960:5 6961:19 6972:6

referring 6865:15,21 6866:3 6870:5 6876:16 6878:7 6886:8 6891:16,18 6892:19 6908:8 6932:10 6945:18 6950:14 6957:18

6962:1,8,17 refers 6945:22 6950:12 reflected 6944:18

6949:9 reflects 6946:19 **reformulate** 6924:15 **refuse** 6952:9 **regard** 6858:2 6859:19

6872:21 6894:6 6897:15 6905:5 6928:25 6970:9

regarding 6861:6,23 6867:7 6871:1 6899:11 6913:11

regards 6887:1 6890:24

region 6869:20 **register** 6966:18

regular 6953:4 **reject** 6970:3

related 6857:3 6868:3,9 6872:1 6913:23 6954:16

relates 6915:14 relating 6855:9 6858:10 6959:25

relation 6872:13 6879:7

relative 6949:17,24 relatively 6904:13 relay 6915:14

relayed 6866:20 6867:2 6867:5 6966:19

relaying 6866:14 6868:18

release 6902:9 relevance 6901:2 6941:7 6942:7.9.16

6941:7 6942:7,9,16 6942:24 **relevant** 6934:12

6943:6 6947:5 rely 6894:24 6966:2 remain 6919:25

remains 6917:23 6920:8,21 6934:20

remanded 6959:1 remember 6861:5

6862:11,14 6863:1,4 6863:10,11,14,15,20 6864:24 6892:24 6906:20,24,25 6907:1

6906:20,24,25 6907:1 6907:7,12 6908:2 6922:14 6923:2

6927:25 6928:3,6 6941:14 6942:2,4

6941:14 6942:2,4 6954:17,24 6958:25 6962:20

remiss 6869:3

remove 6856:8 **render** 6881:14

repeat 6862:8,9 6911:13 6913:5

6941:9,18,22 6961:5 6961:8

repeatedly 6905:1 rephrase 6924:17

6968:3 replete 6957:6 replied 6924:5

report 6856:1,2,5,7,11 6857:15,17 6858:2,4

6858:9,9 6859:5 6861:15 6870:21 6900:1 6933:14,15 6960:4,5,7,10,17

reported 6895:17 6926:6 6935:15 6940:24 6962:10

reporting 6855:20,22 6857:20,23 6858:1,12 6859:2 6863:2 6871:3 6872:17

reports 6855:25 6858:17,19,22,22 6861:1,2 6868:18 6869:15 6885:7 6903:5 6904:4

represented 6879:16 6895:20,21,24 6904:5 6919:1

represents 6920:6 request 6874:2 6887:22 6903:9 6938:22 6940:3 6942:21

requested 6942:17 6962:19

require 6859:15 required 6880:9 6971:12

requires 6870:15 reservations 6932:2 respect 6898:16 6910:6

6910:13 6914:18 6928:17 6930:24 6943:4 6951:1,3

6952:16 6953:7 6960:3,17 6970:18 respects 6921:7

respond 6894:24 6903:15 6905:2 6907:14 6919:18 6920:13 6962:22

responded 6919:16 6942:17,25

responding 6862:6 6870:19 6962:20,21 responds 6934:22

response 6860:3 6861:8 6861:18 6862:3,15 6863:20 6871:15 6872:12 6873:22

6872:12 6873:22 6874:6,14 6879:12,15 6896:5 6897:10,11 6902:2 6904:16 6906:21 6907:2,8,12

6906:21 6907:2,8,12 6907:16,22 6916:17 6919:12 6929:22 6941:12,18 6943:15 6954:25 6961:13 6965:6,7

responses 6895:23 6905:16

responsibility 6870:18 6872:20 6875:3 6934:18

responsible 6855:10 6893:20 6895:22

6896:1 6916:14 6928:23 6934:21 rest 6916:8 restore 6874:12 resulted 6883:4 results 6937:25 resume 6971:17 resumes 6855:2 6885:15 6929:11,12 6958:15,16 resumption 6921:23 retreated 6963:22 returned 6933:3,7 reverting 6865:22 re-ask 6896:8 **right** 6877:13 6908:3 6944:22 6945:17,17 6946:10 6948:4 6952:25 6964:25 rocks 6932:24 6933:1,3 6933:5 role 6868:19,23 6869:2 6869:21,22,22 6870:12

6869:21,22,22 6870:12 roles 6870:22 6885:1 roughly 6868:6 rounds 6903:21 6904:8

6904:9 6933:4 6943:22,22 6948:7,11 6948:11,14,15,24,24

6949:6,9 route 6927:19 rubber 6954:22 run 6946:3

running 6875:3 rush 6914:23 rushed 6914:14.

rushed 6914:14,17,19 Rustenburg 6972:16

résumé 6900:17 R5 6948:3,4

S

SAPS 6869:21 6874:7 6874:12,16,21 6876:21 6886:23 6890:17 6901:13 6903:17 6907:23 6916:15 6926:19 6944:16,17 6946:16 6955:1,5 6957:3 **satisfied** 6867:16

6873:21 6874:6 save 6869:14 saw 6877:12 6896:3 6924:1 6939:18

6924:1 6939:18 6950:23 **saying** 6859:3,18,25 6860:24 25 6861:1

6860:24,25 6861:12 6862:6,7,14 6863:24 6869:2 6871:24 6872:6,8 6880:23,24 6881:3,11,24 6890:9 6892:21 6898:18,20 6901:17 6907:20 6908:2 6912:12,15 6914:1,18 6915:20

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

6916:11,19,22 6917:15,22 6918:1,9 6918:25 6919:22 6922:22 6924:5 6927:9,16 6931:19
6917:15,22 6918:1,9 6918:25 6919:22 6922:22 6924:5 6927:9,16 6931:19
6918:25 6919:22 6922:22 6924:5 6927:9,16 6931:19
6922:22 6924:5 6927:9,16 6931:19
6927:9,16 6931:19
6935:2 6940:6
6941:15 6942:2,4,25
6953:23 6956:21,25
6956:25 6962:2,3,9
6966:22 6967:9,22,25
6970:14,15
says 6861:19 6897:20
6897:25 6898:2,25
6899:1 6903:1 6923:6
6923:14,21,22 6934:4
6946:16 6948:7,11
6951:18,24 6954:20
6963:11 6965:2,24
6966:7 6968:21
6969:2 6970:24
scale 6856:7,11 6857:5
6857:14,16 6858:7
6869:9
scenario 6901:21 scene 6879:10,25
6880:1 6882:15,16,24
6883:4,13,17 6885:9
6885:21,21,21,24,24
6893:24 6894:23
6902:12,12,14,14,18
6906:23 6908:25,25
6909:8,20 6910:10,24
6910:25 6916:7,9
6923:17 6928:1,1,21
6929:20,25 6933:16
6934:5 6943:21
6944:13,14 6945:12
6946:17 6947:7
6954:16 6956:16,24
6956:24 6957:6,6,11
6957:12,21 6960:4
6962:18 6963:12,19
6963:25 6964:13,21
6970:18 6971:15
6972:6
scenes 6899:12 6902:11
6911:7
scene/scenes 6894:9
schedule 6858:20
scheduled 6858:1,21
6859:1 Scott 6884:13 6892:11
6899:19
searching 6923:16,23
6923:25
6923:25 second 6923:13
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24 6945:6 6963:6
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24 6945:6 6963:6 second-last 6962:13
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24 6945:6 6963:6 second-last 6962:13 security 6856:16
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24 6945:6 6963:6 second-last 6962:13 security 6856:16 see 6859:20 6874:17,23
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24 6945:6 6963:6 second-last 6962:13 security 6856:16 see 6859:20 6874:17,23 6878:16 6879:4
6923:25 second 6923:13 6925:22 6926:6 6933:1 6935:14 6942:16 6944:24 6945:6 6963:6 second-last 6962:13 security 6856:16 see 6859:20 6874:17,23

```
6909:7.13.19.21.25
  6910:3.8.14.14
  6914:22 6922:9
  6923:8,11,18,20
  6926:10 6932:14
  6933:5,11 6934:2,10
  6938:20 6945:16,25
  6946:7,9,15,18
  6947:17,19,20,23,25
  6948:2,4,7,8,10,24,25
  6949:1,8,10,18
  6954:22 6959:14
  6967:15 6969:16
seeing 6908:22 6942:20
seek 6858:1 6869:4
  6970:17
seeking 6877:2
seen 6856:14 6886:1
  6903:20 6910:16
  6936:11 6949:12
 6969:25
sees 6909:1,10
self 6950:14 6951:2,21
self-contradicting
  6897:16
self-contradiction
  6897:8
semantically 6967:12
Semenya 6861:14,19
  6865:24 6866:1,2,9
  6867:8,21 6868:8,12
  6873:23 6877:7,14
  6878:8 6881:9,19,21
  6882:7,10 6888:12,21
  6889:12,15 6891:7
  6896:4,6,9,17
  6905:20,22 6906:2
  6924:10.12.17.20
  6938:25 6939:8,21
  6951:22 6952:15
  6964:15 6966:17,24
  6967:4,8,12 6969:16
semi-literate 6953:17
sends 6968:22
senior 6886:4 6928:11
  6933:23
sense 6901:1 6917:9
  6928:1 6959:5
sensible 6896:18
  6949:21
sensitive 6925:6
sensitivity 6951:8
sentence 6932:13
  6963:7,10,22
sentences 6963:16,18
  6964:6
serious 6895:2 6901:5
  6901:24 6925:5
  6938:13
Service 6903:10
  6914:16 6916:2
set 6892:12
Shaft 6971:18 6972:12
shake 6896:4
shared 6900:21,21
sharing 6911:11
```

sharp 6904:9 6908:24
6909:9 6910:6,14
she'll 6959:19
she's 6899:1 6954:6
6965:3 6968:23
6969:6 shooter 6942:9
shooting 6923:18,20,22
6926:7 6930:1
6932:25 6933:18
6934:4,7 6935:15
6936:6 6937:12
6938:18,19 6939:3,10 6939:11,15,18
shorn-off 6918:24
short 6871:18
shot 6883:7 6925:10
6939:11 6950:13,24
6951:3,6,21
shotguns 6948:3
shots 6903:12 6904:2
6904:14 6907:12,25 6908:5,5 6909:24
6911:6,20 6912:2
6913:23 6933:7
6944:11,12 6946:14
6946:17,17 6951:2
6963:21 6964:12
6966:15
shouldn't 6882:4
side 6902:21,21
6923:17 6924:2 6950:23 6963:7
sides 6901:6,7 6902:23
signalled 6958:21
signed 6960:11
significant 6857:10
simple 6863:9 6888:7
simply 6959:9
Sir 6889:24 6909:18 6962:24
sit 6876:9 6888:9
6890:13 6902:8
6913:1
sitting 6894:3 6920:4
6959:2
situation 6855:11 6859:15 6881:12
6882:3 6912:11
6944:17 6959:5
sketched 6938:23
slide 6908:6,22 6909:17
6909:18,25 6910:9,10
slides 6908:9,15 6909:5
6909:10
slightly 6881:14
slip 6875:7 small 6857:5 6958:23
solve 6942:23
solved 6965:18
somebody 6874:9
6928:11 6929:25
6934:3
sorry 6858:5 6865:20
6866:11 6873:17,17
6873:18 6875:5

```
6887:20 6908:11
  6932:4 6935:1 6944:3
  6960:22 6961:12.12
  6969:19 6971:4
sort 6855:25
sought 6907:3 6927:19
  6955:25 6956:5
  6968:11
sound 6874:1
sounds 6868:24,25
source 6963:3
South 6855:12 6903:10
  6905:11 6914:15
  6916:2
southern 6923:17
space 6871:16 6872:20
speak 6931:9 6935:25
  6955:4 6956:2
  6959:14
speaking 6873:11
  6938:25
speaks 6968:19
specially 6858:1,7,9,15
specific 6856:5 6864:4
  6871:6,25 6872:5,11
  6872:13,24,25 6892:4
  6893:22 6900:9
  6961:19
specifically 6913:22
specifics 6883:14
speech 6877:18
spend 6890:7
spoke 6873:11,13,20
  6874:4 6941:17,23
spoken 6862:19
spot 6936:21 6971:17
  6972:6,12
spreadsheet 6943:20
stage 6866:19 6909:14
  6929:2 6952:11,12
  6958:14 6968:4
stakeholders 6861:3
  6897:14
stand 6876:9,12 6902:9
  6917:25 6921:14
  6964:4,5,6,9,13
  6965:10.15 6966:13
  6966:15 6967:9
  6968:5,24 6969:2,4
  6970:12 6972:11
standing 6924:3
  6970:10
stands 6969:2.8
start 6855:9 6859:24
  6860:23 6872:7
  6876:2
started 6861:1 6886:11
  6887:13 6902:7
  6907:19 6913:21
  6962:8
starting 6956:22
  6963:4
starts 6879:3 6909:4
  6932:13
state 6867:5
```

stated 6917:16 6919:25

```
Page 10
  6924:8 6927:21
  6935:11 6963:18
statements 6856:19
  6859:25 6888:1
  6889:17 6890:2
  6903:2 6953:13,13
  6964:18
stating 6906:13
Station 6972:2,10
statistics 6911:11,23
status 6867:3
step 6908:20 6910:21
  6930:4,4
stepping 6901:17
steps 6914:17 6938:20
  6939:19
STF 6909:6
stood 6967:17,19
stop 6867:10,13
  6868:11
stoppage 6855:12
stopped 6923:22
  6933:8
stormed 6963:20
  6964:11 6966:14
story 6912:1,5 6926:5
  6935:13 6946:25
straight 6948:10
strategic 6883:21
strike 6856:21
strikers 6902:21
  6933:2 6972:14
stronghold 6954:14
  6963:1.5
struck 6933:3
stun 6954:22
stunted 6926:19
subject 6862:4 6876:1
  6876:8 6915:23
  6943:7 6959:8 6961:7
  6965:5
submit 6914:13
submitted 6943:16
subpoenaed 6958:25
subpoenas 6959:7
subsequent 6909:5
substance 6868:6
  6945:2
substantially 6908:5
suddenly 6923:25
suggest 6868:19 6897:5
  6907:10 6914:7,9
  6921:18 6929:5
  6939:24 6947:13,15
  6968:11 6969:9
suggested 6882:1
  6907:10 6954:15
  6965:12 6971:20
suggesting 6862:25
  6863:10,12 6915:4
  6919:20 6929:23
  6943:5
suggestion 6896:14
```

suggestions 6925:4

suggestive 6917:8

6965:14 6971:16,23

6969:13 6970:8,8

thanks 6866:8 6919:7

that's 6861:17 6865:17

6868:6,13 6877:11

6866:4 6867:11

6972:7

6924:20

6959:10 6960:1

6925:3

6963:16.18 6964:6

Page 11

suggests 6868:21	6969:10
6938:13,17	talking 6859:22
suited 6907:5	6865:13 6871:22
summarised 6908:15	6872:2 6907:17
summary 6918:19	6913:18 6915:17
support 6869:23	6918:7 6926:17
6870:23 6871:16,23	6936:6 6937:3 6963:8
6872:13,15,18,25	talks 6874:24 6963:2
6873:3 6952:21,24	tampering 6927:25
6953:8	6928:4 6960:4,5
suppose 6937:8	task 6961:2
sure 6857:8 6864:3,23	tea 6876:3 6885:14
6867:2 6870:25	6958:4,14
6877:5 6878:10 6879:21 6892:19	team 6867:20 6870:16 6879:19 6883:25
6896:2,5 6903:14,25	6884:4,8 6886:23
6907:15 6934:22	6890:17 6893:19
6948:12,19 6952:7	telephone 6859:18,23
6956:2,18 6957:4	6860:9,12,13,16
6959:18,19,23	6861:6,16,22 6862:12
surely 6963:17	6863:2
surname 6924:7	telephonically 6862:19
suspect 6877:12	6864:7,13 6868:4,10
suspects 6923:23,25	tell 6864:12 6888:3
sweeping 6932:24	6898:11 6906:22
systematically 6963:22	6912:9 6930:6 6941:5
s.u.o 6855:4 6885:18	6944:19,20
6929:15	tend 6925:9
	terms 6858:21 6870:12
<u> </u>	6871:22 6887:14
table 6877:11	6899:23
tables 6877:16	test 6900:22
tag 6924:8 6926:19	testified 6888:5 testify 6934:22
6936:11,18 take 6857:11,14 6859:6	testifying 6887:13
6861:9,13 6868:6	6888:25 6965:8
6869:6 6870:4,11	testimony 6888:4
6872:23 6874:21	6900:17
6875:7 6876:3,17	text 6926:1
6878:18,23 6880:14	Thafeni 6949:3
6885:14 6886:21	thank 6855:8 6862:10
6889:20,20 6891:18	6868:12 6869:5,5
6900:24,24 6901:5,23	6874:4 6876:7,19
6904:7,25 6906:19	6877:24 6878:20
6908:9,18 6910:21	6885:20 6889:14,14
6915:20,24 6917:14	6889:15 6894:25
6921:17,18 6922:3	6895:3,11,11 6896:21
6929:2,9,17 6930:3,4	6898:3,9 6899:8
6936:2 6944:18	6902:4,24 6906:15,18
6952:12 6954:6,9	6906:18 6908:8,19
6955:18 6958:4,13	6909:16 6921:12,25
6959:24 6962:12 6963:4,15 6969:17	6922:1,9,20 6926:2,2 6926:3 6929:4,17
6970:16,19,20	6931:1,1 6932:2,8,9
taken 6857:12 6860:7	6944:5,5 6950:10,11
6860:14 6861:11	6953:20 6954:8
6863:3 6864:8,14,19	6958:22 6959:11,17
6882:18 6914:16	6959:22,22 6962:7,7
6915:20,21,22	6966:11 6968:12
(027.12.(029.20	(0(0.12 (070.9.9

6880:21,23 6882:7
6890:8 6894:14
6897:25 6898:22,25
6906:3,17 6908:3,7
6909:1,11 6921:10,16 6932:21 6944:9
6945:11 6946:2
6952:1,19 6954:6
6960:11 6968:10
6969:9 6970:5,11
thereof 6882:22 thereon 6944:18
there's 6865:12
6873:19 6876:4
6890:3 6905:25
6910:6,11 6932:13
6943:22,22 6945:2
6948:3,3 6954:2 they're 6959:15
thing 6885:8 6907:18
6928:19 6940:19
things 6871:6 6881:13
6898:20 6925:3
6931:17 6957:11 think 6855:16 6865:11
6866:3,20 6868:22
6869:3 6873:15
6877:12 6887:8
6888:12 6889:23
6896:17 6897:4,19,21 6897:23 6898:22
6899:5 6905:25
6908:3,4 6909:12
6911:23 6915:18
6918:6 6919:3 6921:6 6921:17 6924:23
6930:13,24 6939:6,22
6939:23 6940:19
6947:1,3,10 6954:2
6956:24 6960:11,11
6960:12 6965:17 6966:9 6967:11,12
6968:10 6969:6,8
6970:7
third 6942:19
thought 6887:9
6930:16,23 6969:3 three 6855:11 6899:22
6923:24 6948:17,18
Thursday 6867:15
6887:13
till 6929:5 6972:11
time 6858:8,9 6859:14
6860:18 6862:1 6885:2 6889:9,20,20
6890:7 6893:25
6894:16 6896:25
6899:10,11,24
6900:12,13 6901:18
6902:3 6909:3 6910:19 6911:4
6913:8 6915:9,20,21
6921:24 6929:18
6933:13,14 6938:19
6941:18,23 6944:18 6946:22 6950:2
0940.22 0930.2

```
6953:8 6956:23
  6962:25 6963:3
  6964:8 6968:18
                         type 6856:8 6863:19
  6970:20,20
Tip 6873:13,18 6874:13
                         typed 6876:19,21
today 6876:3,9 6902:9
  6913:4 6917:15
  6918:25 6920:8,20
  6959:15 6964:4
  6965:8 6967:25,25
  6968:25 6969:4
  6970:24
told 6860:6,8 6861:10
  6883:17 6893:3
  6964:16,17
tomorrow 6971:12,14
  6972:11
tongue 6875:7
top 6876:21 6926:3
  6931:4,5 6932:12
  6943:20 6944:24
  6945:7,9 6948:2,2
total 6885:7 6904:9
  6909:23,25 6910:3,6
  6910:7,11,12,13
  6970:3
totality 6924:25
totally 6875:25 6876:8
  6887:12
touch 6861:8
touched 6862:3
trace 6937:15
tragedy 6880:6 6905:4
transcribed 6877:4,8
transcript 6873:7,8,24
  6876:20 6877:3,11,17
  6878:2,12 6970:9
transcription 6941:19
  6941:24
travelled 6957:10
trees 6933:6
tribute 6922:7
tried 6874:7 6920:23
TRT 6908:17 6909:5
  6909:25 6910:12
  6945:6
true 6890:15 6915:6
  6917:6,16 6924:9
  6955:16,21 6960:14
trv 6862:24 6866:9
  6892:3 6901:9
  6910:21 6917:19
  6918:22 6920:2
  6927:24 6934:10
  6952:4 6956:11
trying 6869:1 6919:2
  6921:3 6928:14
tuition 6855:13
turned 6923:24 6924:1
  6968:14
two 6856:24 6889:20
  6902:11 6908:25
  6916:6 6918:7 6933:4
  6933:8 6941:12
  6946:21 6947:6
```

6949:6,11,17 6959:3

```
6877:6 6895:1
          U
Uh-uh 6932:15
ultimately 6881:14
  6950:22 6951:16,17
unable 6934:14
underline 6966:15
understand 6855:5
  6864:4,19 6868:23
  6869:2,4 6872:12
  6877:25 6878:1,11
  6880:19,20 6881:7,11
  6881:18 6890:6
  6898:17,17 6902:15
  6904:19 6913:18
  6917:1 6918:8,16
  6921:3 6926:20
  6927:19 6928:15,15
  6931:20,21 6934:25
  6936:7 6937:4 6939:1
  6939:9 6948:13
  6950:19 6953:3,16
  6955:24 6956:10,12
  6956:19 6957:4
  6963:7 6966:6 6968:2
  6968:19,24 6969:9,10
  6971:10
understanding 6869:3
  6885:6,10 6912:17
  6917:10,24 6918:4
  6920:7,24,25 6934:10
  6955:7.8 6956:14
  6957:15
understood 6887:2
  6888:6 6891:3
  6893:14 6916:21
  6917:6 6920:6
unequivocal 6881:14
unfair 6899:7 6964:23
unfairness 6967:16
unfortunately 6930:10
  6931:2
unidentified 6951:18
Unit 6910:12 6923:11
universities 6855:12
unknown 6924:2
  6969:23
unmarked 6878:22
unprecedented 6880:6
  6905:4 6915:19
unusually 6856:6,10
  6857:4,14,16 6858:7
update 6886:23 6887:4
  6890:17 6891:8,10,22
  6892:1,13,15,21
  6893:8 6900:4,7,12
updated 6915:13
updates 6886:12
use 6858:3,11 6859:8
  6859:13 6863:25
```

6937:12 6938:20

takes 6897:7 6920:18

talk 6860:1,12 6865:8

6874:8 6883:13

6907:19 6912:10

6931:8,9 6940:4

6947:14 6960:2

6904:20 6925:7
6927:23 6932:11
6949:15 6957:2,17,18
6962:16 6965:2
utilise 6963:23
V
vacuum 6920:16,18
vague 6868:25,25
various 6901:19
6908:15 6909:3

6908:15 6909:3 vehicle 6923:19 vernacular 6882:8 version 6867:17 6889:5 6889:8 6890:5 6912:1 6912:5,14,22,22,24 6913:14,16 6932:3,5 6932:9 6944:15 6968:20 versions 6913:2,3,10,18 6913:24 6914:2,8,17 vertical 6943:21

vertically 6948:10 vicinity 6954:15 6963:1 VICTORIA 6855:4 6885:18 6929:15 6958:18

video 6877:12 view 6860:19,20 6919:23 6951:1,8 6955:20 6956:14 6967:23

views 6901:1 visited 6886:22 6890:14 visuals 6856:15 vouch 6914:21

W walk 6946:22 walking 6949:7,16 6956:2 want 6855:8,19 6857:8 6860:7 6876:5 6878:20 6882:12 6888:19,20 6889:8 6892:18 6895:24 6896:4.11 6898:7.13 6905:7 6921:22 6922:1 6924:22 6929:21 6930:4 6931:14 6934:25 6935:22 6946:22,23 6952:1,21,24 6953:9 6953:9,17 6956:1,8 6957:9 6959:12,24 6968:15 wanted 6877:5 6926:20 6928:16 6936:6 wanting 6865:13

wants 6896:10

warrant 6925:18

6962:8,10

6936:4 6961:15

warranted 6925:15

ARCHIVE

warrant-officer 6922:8

6936:5 6937:16 6940:4 6942:14.14 6945:17 6961:9.14.24 6962:4 6968:23 6969:1 6936:9 6938:18

wasn't 6884:24 6898:1 6939:14,17 6940:10 6965:24

waste 6889:9 water 6954:21 way 6869:8 6873:10,19 6874:10 6881:15 6890:2 6891:22 6896:18 6898:23 6906:7,13,19 6908:11 6908:14 6912:23 6917:20 6918:22

6934:8 6955:5 6961:22 6966:7 6967:13 6969:9,24 weapons 6923:16

6928:1 6963:21 6971:20 week 6887:13 weekly 6858:22

went 6866:5 6877:6 6965:10,11

West 6875:14 we'd 6958:24 we'll 6889:12 6921:23 6958:13

we're 6856:3 6888:22 6889:10 6971:14 we've 6866:22 6957:12

6969:25 What's 6914:20 whereabouts 6899:24 whispered 6929:7 who's 6871:4,5 wide 6906:12 wielding 6963:21

willing 6929:23 6965:3 6965:9 wish 6882:10 6953:21 withdraw 6959:7

witness 6861:14.22 6866:6 6867:11 6873:20,24 6881:24 6888:25 6889:3 6890:11 6897:18 6898:13,20 6899:7

6908:8 6909:12 6922:17 6931:13

6939:6,14,24 6951:22 6951:24 6952:8,9,13 6952:16 6953:6,8,11

6953:18,19,24 6954:3 6958:7 6959:15,19

6961:13 6964:16 6965:5 6966:19 6967:9 6968:1

6970:16,17,23 witnessed 6912:6,15

6913:25 women 6870:17 won't 6889:6 6890:7 6896:20 6898:4.5 6899:14 6924:17 6931:23

word 6858:14 6865:10 6867:10,12 6881:21 6935:23 6939:4 6957:18 6962:16 6965:2

wording 6957:16 words 6866:21,23 6951:15 6965:1 6966:8

work 6869:19 6870:16 6873:4 6875:1

working 6878:2 6887:9 6887:25 6888:22 6893:14

world 6915:15 6967:17 6967:18,24 6968:20 6968:22 6970:25

worry 6896:13 6959:19 wouldn't 6857:4 6882:3 6904:3 6952:18

Wouter 6923:5 6934:11,13,24 6935:2 6935:2

wrapped 6924:4 writing 6960:7 written 6960:17,20 6962:4

wrong 6906:1 6916:16 6916:22 6921:4 wrongdoing 6914:16

WW6 6877:12,19

Y Y 6970:14,14 year 6855:13 6887:19 yesterday 6959:1 you'd 6867:6 6903:25 you'll 6881:10 6958:25 you're 6855:3,6 6859:3 6867:15 6876:16 6878:11 6885:17 6891:18 6897:4 6899:5 6908:22 6909:2 6911:11 6928:20,22 6929:13 6930:6 6934:8,9 6946:24 6947:12 6958:17 6966:5 6967:6 you've 6858:25 6862:16 6863:6 6901:8 6917:20 6926:24 6931:12

6934:10 6949:12 6952:20 6968:25

\mathbf{Z}

Zokwana 6873:11 6874:15 6875:13 **Z88** 6933:4

0 000 6903:3

1 6879:25 6882:15 6883:4,6,17 6885:21 6885:24 6902:12 6908:25 6909:20 6910:25 6911:7 6926:4 6931:4 6956:24 6957:6,12

6970:21 1st 6935:12,12

1-3 6910:12 **1-5** 6910:13

10 6871:12 6876:3 6971:10 6972:16

10:01 6855:2 10:21 6863:1

10:41 6871:14 11 6876:4 6910:12

11:01 6879:23 **11:34** 6885:16

11:54 6894:2 6902:4

12 6857:16 6864:23,24 6865:16

12th 6866:5,13,15 6867:4,10 6887:17 6888:11,16,23,25 6889:1

12:34 6910:1 **12:54** 6916:16

13 6860:5,15 6861:12 6862:13 6910:12 13th 6856:23 6857:12

6857:17 6860:4 6861:7,16,23 6862:13 6863:4 6864:5,8,13 6864:18,23,25

6886:13 6971:15 13:14 6924:19

136 6909:5 **138** 6908:16 14th 6886:15

14:16 6929:12

14:36 6940:1

14:56 6949:14 **15** 6871:11 6910:13

15th 6886:14 **15:33** 6958:16

15:53 6968:10 **16** 6859:21 6870:1,6,9

6871:10 6872:14 6880:1 6886:8,18,20

6893:5 6894:22 6896:22 6902:11 6910:24 6913:9

6914:2,9 6915:17 6923:7 6929:19 6962:18

16th 6866:17,24 6880:10 6885:22 6886:16 6887:2 6890:25 6892:9,9 6893:9 6911:7

6913:14 **160** 6903:11 6907:25 6908:4 **17** 6876:10 6884:15 6886:6 6890:13 6891:9,22 6900:4,7 6913:9 6914:2,9 6916:19,25 6917:5,7 6917:8,17 6920:20 6923:2 **17th** 6876:23 6877:9,23

6878:13 6880:10 6886:22 6892:12 6893:7 6900:12 6901:14 6905:15 6911:8,10,14,22 6913:14 6916:3,4,12 6916:18 6917:21,23 6917:25 6918:11,15 6918:18 6919:9 6920:6,12 6921:4,6,8 6921:10,15 6968:9,20 6969:2 6970:25

18 6902:12,13 6910:25 18th 6959:1

19 6855:1

2 **2** 6878:21,22 6879:10

6880:1 6882:16,23,24 6885:21,24 6902:14 6906:20,23,23 6908:25 6910:11,25 6911:7 6923:14 6926:9,10 6928:1 6929:6,8,10 6931:4 6943:21 6944:13,14 6945:12 6946:17 6954:11,16 6956:16 6956:24 6957:6,12,21 6960:4 6962:14,18 6963:12,19,25 6964:14 6970:18 2nd 6935:18 2-1-1 6909:19 20 6855:11 6873:10 20th 6877:9.18 200 6869:20 6859:21 6860:5,5,15 6861:12,24 6862:13 6863:4 6866:17,24 6870:1,6,10 6871:10

2012 6857:12.17 6871:11 6872:15 6876:10 6880:1 6884:15 6885:22 6886:6,9,18,21 6887:2,16,17,21 6890:25 6891:9,22 6894:22 6896:23 6900:4,7 6914:9

6915:17 6916:19,25

6917:6,7,8,17 6920:21 6923:2,7 6926:4,10,10 6929:19

6935:13 6962:18

Email: realtime@mweb.co.za

6970:25 2013 6855:1 6865:16 9th 6861:2 6864:22 6886:11	
1 MULO 000011 0000110 0000111	
6887:18,20 9:15 6972:10	
211 6908:6,9,22 9:30 6972:6,12	
6909:10,19	
212 6909:17,18	
23 6859:21 6865:4,9,10	
6866:5,7,14,17	
6867:3,22 6946:6	
6948:25 6949:1	
24 6859:21 6865:4,8	
6867:25 6910:11	
25 6884:10 6886:5,19	
6886:19	
257 6908:13,23 6909:10	
6910:10	
26 6886:21 6887:6	
6889:16	
268 6908:25 6910:14	
284 6908:24 6910:7	
207 0700,27 0710.7	
3	
3 6866:19 6889:8	
6903:3 6923:21	
6924:21 6926:12	
6931:4 6946:6,9	
6947:16,23 6948:12	
6948:14,14 6958:4	
34 6904:10 6915:16	
4	
4 6905:5 6925:20	
6931:4,4 6935:11	
6970:21	
41 6873:9	
4434 6873:10	
45 6909:25	
5	
5 6877:22 6925:22,25	
6926:3 6931:5	
6932:10,17	
500 6908:23 6909:1,10	
55 6910:3	
6	
6 6873:9 6931:6	
6932:12 6946:6,9	
600 6903:7 6911:17	
7	
7 6946:6,9	
7th 6865:22,23 6866:12	
6866:13 6887:10,16	
6888:10,16,24	
70 6904:11 6910:25	
/ U 0704.11 0710:23	
8	
8 6946:9	
9 00 000	
9mm 6945:24 6946:1,5	
6946:17 6947:7,8	
6948:3,4,4,7,10,11,14	
6948:16,23,24 6949:6	
6949:10	
ARCHIVE FOR LUSTICE	